

w` MŠ-†XD†qi | cv†i

w` MŠ-†XD†qi | cv†i

g¶YKv PµeZ®

DrmM[®]

KiYKv PμeZ[®]

Kgvi PμeZ[®]

eB_wj t`Lve, tZvgvi fvtjv jvMte| mteiv teMtgi mnR Avšwi KZvq
cwi tekUv gn#ZB mRxe ntq DVj |

c0q cuPKvVv Rvigi Dci vekvj eo eo i`g wbtq ewowU, Avmeve_tjv LpB
c#ivtbr, thb Mtq ati AvtQ Kvij i is| WvBbs tUvej itqtQ Kvij i t0i
Avi Zv tPqvimn Rfo itqtQ c#iv WvBbs i`g| cvtk WBS i`tgi w`tk
Avevi iv`v| GKUz Kwi tWvi tcwitaq Wtqs i`tg XkTj B c0tg tPvtL cto
`yU wczTj i eo dj `vbi Dci wKQy i Ktbr AvuUchukqvj dj | A#bKw`b
tm_wj cwi`vi Kiv nqub| atjv Rtg fvix ntq itqtQ dtj i cwcwo| mviv
Ni Rfo weQvbr cj tbr GKUv jvj i t0i Kvtc0, tKvYvi w`tk is weeY`ntq
cto#Q| tm_b Kv#vi eo nvZj lqv v `ytmU tmvdr Avi GKUv eo Kv#vi
BwR#Pqv#i mv`v Mw` cvZv, `yGKUw DPz tgvovi Dci l mv`v tMj Mw` w`tg
tgvovtbr itqtQ| tm_b cvZvi gtZv fvix c`#q WBS i`tgi GKw`tki
t`qvj l `iRv mvrvtbr ntqtQ| GK#Kv#Y itqtQ t0vU GKwU eBtqi ZvK,
ZvtZ wKQy wPwKrmv Avi `k#bi eB| N#i i gvSLvtb Sj tQ GKUv SvoewZ,
Zvi A`u0 Avtj vtZ wgtk AvtQ wbtm#Zv| K#n#j tK WBS i`tg ewmtq
mteiv Avcv wKtP#bi w`tk tMj | LULU k# Ki tZ Ki tZ Pv Avi m`vUDBP
wbtq Gj Kvij v wU-kvU`civ tZBk-PweYk eQ#i i GKUw t0tj | t0tj wU
tc0tb tc0tb mteiv Avcvl XkKj |

evej tK tWtK cwi Pq Kwi tq w`j mteiv Avcv| K#n#j Gi ewo
Rqt`ecti, tmB t0vUtej v t`tk Avgvi Kv#Q AvtQ; gv-evev tbB, G#Kev#i
GwZg; GLb AwgB li me; G ewoi mewKQB l mvgj vq; ivb#evbwd
tgvUvgU wktL wbtqtQ|

evejy fvtjv Kti c#i Avevi Kwd Avi bv`v`Zwi Kiwe| tivij li N#i
itqtQ bwk! l tKl Pv Avi m`vUDBP w`tg Avq| `MtZw# Avi Av`#i
wbt`#ki m#i ejj mteiv teMg|

h#BZwQ Lvj v#š| fvBRvb tZv `#j t`BKvB N#i eBqv i BtQ|

Lvl gv Lvl | mvi w`b Awdm K#i tctU tZv tZgb fvix Lvevi wKQyctomb|
Avctb tZv Avevi bv`v`evbrevi AW# w`tj b evej tK| G_wj Lvevi ci
Avevi bvKZv Lve Kx K#i | Zvi tP#q Av#M eis ewowUv N#i t`wL|
wK AvtQ| m`vUDBPuv tL#Z tL#Z Pj |

DPz DPz wmw_wj cvi ntq K#n#j axi cvtq mteiv teMtgi t`vZjvi i`tg
Gtm emj | vekvj eo Kvij v i t0i LvU, cvtk eK tm` , t0vU AvKv#i i t0vU
l qW#ive, me wgvj tQ GB i`gwU tek cwi`Qb# eo GKUv t`#P ewavB Kiv
ntqtQ f`#n#jvi c0vZ `vxi g#wU| tmwU t`qv#i i A#bKuv Rfo vekjm,
Avkv, fvtj vevm# me wgvj tQ `#Zvq ZwKtq AvtQ t0to hvl qv gvbl_wj i
w`tk|

tivij i evej tK tZvgvi gtb AvtQ K#n#j !

niw, Dwb tZv c0qB AveYj Am# nj tLwRLei wbtZ th#Zb| ZvOvov gv#S
gv#S mwk# nvD#m th-me cwU`ntZv ZvtZl Dcw`Z_vKtZb| QweUv t`tL
`u0 gtb cotQ| A#bK w`b ntq tMj tZv!

m#Z`B A#bK w`b| GB t`Puv tivij B Kti tQ| tivij tK Zwg nqtZv
t`Lwb| l tZv Lp Ni K#b vUbtci t0tj | Qwe AwKvi kL t0vUtej v t`tkB|
AwgB fvZ`Kti w`tqvJ vg wki Kj vq| Zvi ci tZv GB t#kv#ZB_vKj |

Dwb wK AwU# ! Pvi `Kj vtZ cto#Qb?

bv, l fvte c0Z0mbKfvte l i cov nqub| Zte Pvi `Kvi`i GKRb wK#tKi
Kv#QB li me tkLv| Avmtj Gme tZv gtbi e`vcvi gv| c0Yi tFZi
t`tk B#`Q bv ntj nq bv| tivij tgv#UB D`Pw#j vlx bq, eis GKUz
evD#j Uvbtci | Zey Avgvi tivij thfvte l i evevi tmev Kti tQ| wbtR
mvivR#eb Ww#vwi tckvq wQ#j b A_P tkl Pvi wU eQi Kx K0 tctqB bv gvi v
tM#j b| Awgl Amy` ntq cto#Qj vg gvbwKfvte| tkl eqtm li nvU#
A`vUvK ntq c`v#j vBwmm ntq tMj | GB eo fvix kix#i tjvKUvtK
ixwZgtZv i k#v, tivij i nvtZB l l#p tLZ, c` tLZ| Avi Kv#tK
A`vj vD Ki Z bv| Kx ntj v Rvb, Avgv#K l mn` Ki tZ cvi Z bv| tmB `tL
Awg gvbwKfvte Amy` ntq coj vg|

mteiv teMg etj hv#`Qb, K_vi gv#S eo eo `xN#ym tewi tQ AvmtQ GKUz
ci ci | K#n#j wbtkt# i t#b hv#`Q meB Avi fve#Q KLb ew0_vgte, cwob
bvgte, ewmvq hvl qv Ri`wi ntq cto#Q| gv nqtZv wP#vq cto hvte| tclv
K#i Rwb#q t`evi K_vl fvej GKevi | wP#H gvbwP# gv#S gv#S d#U
DVwQj K#n#j i g#Li ti Lvq|

mveiv teMg eStZ tcti ej j , gv GtmB hLb ctoQ epó _vgtj B thtqv|
AvR bv-bq GKUzmgq Avgvt`i mvt_ _vtKv| tZvgvi gv Avgvi K_v ej tj
wKQb gtb Kite bv| KZw`b ci t`Lv ntjv| G Rtb# Avi t`Lv nte
fweib| Awg tZv mviw`b GKvB _wK| GB th evi w`vi wM@ aTi NÉvi ci
NÉv ct_i w`tK tPtq _wK| iex`bv`i GKUv Mvb AvtQ bv—0Avgvi GB
c_ Pvl qvtZB Avb>`0, tmB iKg| ej tZ ej tZ Pkgvi MvmtK GKevi
kmoi AvPtj gftQ wbtq Avevi tPvtL cti wbj |

tivi`j Avgvi GKgvT tQtj | Kx eje Ktnij , meB Avgvi fvm`| GZ eo
emmo, Dnb tKvtbv Afve ti tL hvb bvB| wKŠ`GB eqtm th bwiZ-bvwiZ wbtq
kL Avnt` w`b KvUve, tQtj i eDtqi tmev htZæ_vKe, tmB fvm` Avgvi
bvB| tQtj tejv t`tKB D`vmbx Avi GK_tq Avgvi tQtj | Lp my`ix tqtq
t`tL wqtq w`tqvJ vg, tivil`i dnc GtbwQj c`veUv| Qq gym bv thtZB
wWtfvm@ntq tMj | eDgvi t`vl Awg t`e bv| tm tPtqQj tQvU GKUv
msmvi, `Rtbi wgvj Z wvxtš, fvtj vevmv| wKŠ` tivil`j tqtqUvtK
fvtj vevmj bv, msmvti i c@Z D`vmbx _vKj | D`vmbxZv Kx bv Zvl epS bv|
I Avmtj hv Pvg Zv ntjv, eDtqi KvftQ gvtqi fvtj vevmv| tKD GKRB
`wqZ; wbtq ZvtK Avmtj ivLte| AvRKvj Kvi GKUv tqtq wK Gfite
fvefe!

Ktnij wbe#K ntq K_v_s,tjv i btZ i btZ tPvtLi mvgtb A`úo Kqvkvq tNiv
GKUv gL thb t`Ltz tcz | gtb gtb fvej , wmbgq Qvov wK fvtj vevmv
AvtQ| tm tZv gvtqi fvtj vevmv| tKvtbv eUzev `x wK GgbwU fvtj vevmtZ
cvi te| Kx Rwb! Ab`i Kg nqtZv!

Rvbjvi Mv#mi evBti wqbq Avtjv Avi epó wgtj wgtk tMvj Kauavi gtZv
mU`vi AtPbv cUfwg `Zwi Kti tQ| mv`v c`@Uv Avi GKUz tUtb t`evi Rb`
mveiv teMg Rvbjvi KvftQ thtq `wovj | Ktnij etm etm t`LuQj | Nti i
Btj KULK Avtj vlv Ryj veri ci Ni UvtK nVvr Kti Lp D3aj gtb ntjv |

tZvgvtK AvR KvftQ tctq gtb me K_vB epS etj tdjj vg Ktnij | i Zw
fwek Lp ZvovZmo GKw`b wbtq Avmte| Zvi mvt_ Avgvi AtbK w`tbi
K_v Rtg AvtQ|

Ktnij tn#m tdjt ej j , wbtq Avme Avcv| Avgvi GLbl wexym nt`Q bv
Awg Avgvi tmB tQvUtejvi c@Bgvwi `dtj i tnWigt÷#m Avcvi mvt_ K_v

ej wQ| Lp fq tcZvg AvcbvtK| Avevi Lp fvtj vl j wMz hLb Avgvt`i
eumvq gvtS gvtS gvtqi mvt_ Mí Ki tZ AvmtZb| AvtMi tmB K_v ej vi
ai blv GLbl Avcbvi gftLi mvt_ tj tP AvtQ| Awg ZvB t`LuQj vg|

gvMwi tei AvRvb w`j | mveiv teMg DtV coj bvgvR covi Rb`|

Ktnij Zvg etmv| Awg bvgvRUv cto Awm|

Avcwb G Nti B bvgvR cob| Awg eis GKUz Nti t`wL| ej tZ ej tZ Nti i
`i Rvi mv`v c`@UvtK tCQtb ti tL Ktnij `i Rvi avti `wovj |

GKUz `wovl Ktnij | Awg evej tK tWtK w`wQ| I tZvgvtK emmUv Nti
t`Lte| Nti ivLv Kvj s tetj nvev AvOvtj i Pvc w`tZB evej ywbgtL nvrI
ntjv |

evej ybvkZv evbvtbv tkl?

wRi Lvj vgvb|

Zvntj t`K emmUv Nvti t`Lv| Awg bvgvRUv cto Awm| Ktnij Zvg
evej y mvt_ hvl |

t`vZjvi Avi `tUv i`tg Zvjv j vMvtbv itqtQ| GKUz itqtQ mveiv
teMgti Awz woku AvZwqt`i Rb` _vKvi e`e`v, Ab`wUz itqtQ Dbvi
c@vZ `tqxi e`eüZ hveZxq wRubmcT | evej y KvO t`tK tkvbv K_v_wj
gv_vq wbtq wZbZj vq DVtZ j vMj Ktnij | Zvi wmmUv GtKevti bZp Avi
SKStK| wmmoi ti wj s_tj vtZi Lp cwj k Kiv ntqtQ, Kw_s,tj vtZ PKPtK
fve tj tM AvtQ| Pj tZ Pj tZ AevK nq Ktnij | tgN Avi epó
Kt_vcK_b t`tqtQ mtegvT | nvev VvUv nvl qv tftm AvmtQ| tKgb GKUv
tNvti i gta` tntU Pjt tQ Ktnij | nVvr Avtj v-AvawitZ Kvtki KKR WvtK
Ktnij PgtK DVj |

wZb Zj vq I Vvi gftL wmmoi tkl ntq GKUz Wvtb wmmoi Qvt`i mvt_ j wW
w`tq ewav itqtQ tek eomo GK LuPv| ZvtZ etm AvtQ Lp wewQwi GKUv
Kvtjv KvK| epó Avi nvl qvq I i cvj K_s,tj v A`wZ AvKvi avi Y Kti tQ|

fq cvBtqb bv Avcv| I Avcv, Avctb wK WivBtj b! GBWv AvgvtMv tivil`j
fivBqvi cvj K c`Lx| Av-nv-ti epó tZ wFR`v tePvivi Kx Ae`v nBtQ| evej y
Zvi c`wUv GKUz Dcti Dwtq tbq, Zvici Kvtki LuPvi KvftQ thtq
`wovq| LuPvi tFzi Lvevti i emU Dtè tMtQ| me wK Kti KvKULtK

Lrevi t`q| Lrevi tctq Avk`-nq| eo Kti Avevi GKUztWtK I tV| eo tLv v Qrt` A tBk Rj Rtg tQ| GZ my` i epoi mg`-Qv` Rfo me mv`v dtj i Ue| epoi Rj tftm hrt`Q Kwgbx Avi tevj dj | i RmbMÜv, tj v wftR Pctm itqtQ| dtj i MtÜ Ktnwj i gb fvtj v ntq tMj | Ggb my` i Qv`, Zvi gtb GKUv kvš-Avb>` `Zwi Kij | GKUz nvl qvq Avi fvtj v j vMvq tbtP DVj Zvi tLv v Pj, tj v | KvKUv Avevi I GKUz tWtK DVj | evej yAvi GKUz Pvj Gtb w` j, Qrt` i GKvtKvtY ivLv wÜtbi tKvUv t`tK | cvtk ivLv Svo-w` tQ ZLwb Rgv Rj UvtK Qrt` i mi` cvBc w` tQ tei Kti t`evi Rb` DtV cto j vMj | mvgvb` tPóvtZB Qv` wÜ cwi`vi ntq dK&K& Ki tZ j vMj |

GB evi v`v Lpe my` i bv Avcv!

Ktnwj gv`v` wj tQ etj úq Lpe my` i |

teevK mv`v dtj i MvQ| fVBRvtbi AWW | Awg j vMvBüQ| Ute is w` ZwQ hZeAwE Ki ZwQ| AWW AvtQ tKvtbv iÜj v dj Pje bv| GBnvbt e, tgv i tZvb evBQ`v evBQ`v AvbiQ, mv`v, tPwi, iOb, wkdWj, Kwgbx, i RmbMÜv, tevj, nmbtfnbv| Avi I KE me bvg| KZ gtb ivnb hvq| `Bwv wet`wk dj I AwQj mv`v mv`v| bvg fBj`v tMüQ| IB th mv`v tMj vclUv t`KZvtQb tnBWvti th Kx Któ ewPvBüQ| fVBRvb KBtQ wbtP tMBtUi `Bcvtk Lwj eukMvQ j vMvBe |

tKb i ayeuk MvQ tKb! graexj Zv, i uavPov, KõPov— Gme bq tKb!

fVBRvtbi AWW | GKUz cvMj v wKwmtgi gvbl | tKvb mgq t`BK`v eBqv eBqv Lwj QweB AuKZvtQ| wboq Qrov gvbl | hnb hv gtb nq ZvB Kti | G emotZ Mv`v Li tMvK wQj A tBk wÜ | me gviv tM tQ| Pj b G Li Uvq t`nvBqv Awb |

wekvj eo GKUv i`g| Zvi wZb w`tKi t`qv Rfo itqtQ eo Avqbv| wewfbwgv`vi Avtj vi Rb` itqtQ bvbv iKtgi wclwsm| i`tgi Mv Rfo weQvtbv Mvp bxj Kvtc, gvSvLvtb Sj gtj Pv`ti tgvovtbn Wej LvU| GKUv eo KvtPi wMdU&i`tg bvbv iKtgi etÜi Nwo, Ab` cvtk GKUv wekvj A`vtKvBwv qvg, ZvtZ etm AvtQ GKUv eo mvBtRi efov K`Qc| A`vtKwv qvtgi cvtk itqtQ GKUv t`qvj Avj gwv |

Ktnwj tKej B wew`SZ ntZ `vtK| Ggb D`MÜ kL Kvi I `vKtZ cvti! cv`extZ th KZ AvRe e`vcvi NtU hvq AbwY! Gme D`MÜ fvebvi gta` w` tQ GKRB gvbtI i tPZbv Aw`Z; A tBk wKQß DmK gvti | A`vtKwv qvtgi efov K`Qtcv cvtk t`qvj Avj gwv i eu-w` tK mvRvtbv itqtQ A tBk, tj v gftLvk| Ntvi Avtj vUv GB gn`Z`Lpe tewk D`3aj bq, Zvi Dci wftKvtY mvRvtbv gftLvk, tj v nVr Kti w` tQ tMj GKUv ARvbv fvti tXD| wKQY AvtMi ep, AÜKvi, Aí Avtj v, dtj i Zxe` MtÜi tgvngq Avtek— me wKQy wgvj tQ Ktnwj i mg`-Aw`Z; Avi `PZtB` GKUv eo i Ktgi t`vj v w` tQ tMj |

nVr Ab`gb` fvtv Ktnwj etj, GZ Avqbv tKb GB Nti!

fVBRvtbi weqvi AvtM GB NiWvti mvRvb-, Qvb nBüQj | bZb fwe t`L tZ fwi my` i wQj b| fVBRvtbi tLqvj, wZwb t`qvj Rßov Avqbv emvBtj b|

I t`i K`vi gvts Ntvi bxj c`Üv GKUz`tj DVj | tCQtbi AÜKvti Qvq t`tK bxie wv Avtj vtZ Gtm `uovj GKwU mvto Qq dU j w` kixi | Mtqi is D`3aj k`vgeY, eqm Pwj tki KvtQ Gtm w`i `wotq AvtQ, Zey t`L tZ hptKi gtZvB| gL-fvZ`LmLtm `wv, Pwj k-Bw` eK, ctbtiv Bw` nvtZi cvAv| mv`v wU-kvÜP Avovtj Zvi Pl ov eK, I woi gtZv Kua| ey wRbm&Avi mv`v wU-kvÜP AvUmwU ntq Zvi kixti mv`v wgtk t`tK Abjfe KitQ Zvi wkvq Avi agvbtZ `wetq teovtbn Mig it`3i c`aYwb| I tK t`L tj gtb nq KLbI I i Pj cvKte bv, `wZ cofe bv| MgMtj Mj vq tm etj DVj, evej yKwv wÜv ntq tM tQ| Mig Kti wbtq Avq| Zvici nVr Ktnwj tK t`L tZ tctq A`wZ we`sqfiv gL wbtq `gtK tMj GKUwv | A tBkUv mvej xj fvtvB wRt`Am Kij, AvcbvtK AvtM KLbI t`wLwb! Avcbv tK! Av`yvi cwi`wZ wetkI tKD!

Awg Ktnwj | Avcbv AvgvtK wPbteb bv| Avcbvi gv, gv`tb mvteiv Avcv Avgvi tQvÜtej vi wPvi wQj b| ZLb Avgiv Rqt`ecj wQj vg| AvR epoi wetKtj A tBk w` b ci bZb Kti Avcv mv`v t`Lv ntj v| Avcbv tZv Dvvi tQj, Mí Ki tZ Ki tZ Dwb Avcbvi K`v ej wQj b |

niv, Awg kvnwi qvi | kvnwi qvi nvmv tiv`j |

itqfQ D34j it0| tm i'itl wbt"Q mthP Avtjv | iwOb ntZ iwObZi nt"Q
tm | AvBtWbWUW bvtgi QweWtZ AvKv ntqfQ gvbfl i tPvtLi bvbv D^momb |
Avcbvi Qwe_tjvtZ j^mktq itqfQ Mfxi AÜKvi | GZ AÜKvi tKb! GKUd
Avtjv tbB! Kfnwj ejj |

Nti i me Avtjv wK Ryj ve!

Nti i Avtjv Ryj vtj B th Qwe i AÜKvi tKtU hvte Zv AvcbvtK tK ejj!
QweZ Avcbvi AvZw wv^oq ntq tMtQ | Avcbvi QweZ tKvtbv m^oZv tbB
hv t_tK AŠti i g^o cvl qv hvq!

Avcwb AtbK tiM tMtQb Ges tmB mv_t_ Avcbvi t_lqv cÜZÁvI f½
Ki_tQb | Ggbfvte gŠe" Kiv wK tkvfbrq! ItK | Awig LpB Lvivc gvb |
Kfnwj | Avgvi Qwe Avgvi B AetPZtbi we^o Avgvi B cÜZdj b | AÜKvti
Avtjv w_tZ ntj AvI wKQytctZ nq | tctj tctZ nq | ZvB Avgvi Qwe
tctjnxZvq weeY^o nqtZv bvbv ai_tbi e^w3MZ eÁbvi tfZi w_tq P_tj wQ
etj QweZ GtKwQ fvtj vevmvi aYsm_ε | ZvB Awig cv_tii MvtqI D34j
is w_tZ cwii | gvbfl i Mvtq bq | GZ K_v AvcbvtK ejv wK nt"Q bv |
Avcbvi eqm Aí, fievbi w_K t_tK Avcwb ewj Kv |

fj etj tQb | eqtmi e'evtb Ges AvfÁZvi w_K t_tK ewj Kv ntZ cwii,
wKŠ' Abf'tei w_K t_tK KLbl bq | Avcbvi mviv Ni Rfo wekvj Avqbv
Avi KvKcvj tbi inm'-I - wK Avcbvi tctjnxZvi mv_t_ m^oúwKŠ!

Kfnwj i iwMwšZ gL t_tL tn_tj tdjj tivij | Zvici ejj, GKUz fj
ntjv | m^oúwKŠ Aek'B Zte tctjnxZv bq tmŠ` h'xvZv | Avqbv mvgtb
`wotq cÜq fwe, m^owKZ^oAvgtK MotZ GZ Kvc^o tKb Kij!

Avi Avcbvi H efov K"Qc!

HwU Avgvi eqm Avi wbtm½Zvi cÜxK | gvtS gvtS ItK Avgvi Lp KvQi
eÜzgtb nq | mvgw^o K K"Qc tZv, ZvB gvtS gvtS tPvL w_tq Rj Mwtq
cto | I wKŠ' Lvevi bv tLqI _vtK AtbKw b | H j eY-iMjv GtKwii qvtg
etm AvgvtK tKlvq, Kx Kti tfZi I evBti i `tL t_tK g^o cvl qv hvq |

ert PgrKvi | GKRb AwU^o i hmcZ RxebtK KvQ t_tK t` Levi GKUz
mthvM ntjv | AvRtKi ew^otk ab'ev` RvbvtZ nq | Kfnwj i KtÉ wgtk _vtK
wZhRZv |

hiv Kue, wKíx ev `vk^oK wntmte Agi ntqfQb, Zviv hmcZ Rxeb
AtbKKB ex Db^o, AŠZ mvavtYi KvQ Zv-B || Zvt`i gta" itqfQ
cvMj wq, e^wwfPvi, D"Q:Lj Zv, `wqZi Avi KvÉAvtbi `vi"Y Afve | Kvi I
MŠe" AvZhnZ"vq, tKDev wbtRi KvB tKtU ewK mgq A'vmvBj vtg, tKD
_vtK tQto tMtQb Avi tKD Atb"i _vtK gqv Kti tQto cwj tqtQb |
GBtZv wKíx`i Rxeb | fvtj v-g^o, b"vq-Ab"vq, A_@L"vZ, m^o-`tL wKQB
bv, wKQ^oZB ZB nq bv GB Rxeb | i ayA^otc^ovq _vKtZ nq eQti i ci eQi
tKvtbv GK Aw^ov^oti i tbkvq |

Zv Avcwb Kx Aw^ov^oti i cÜx^ovq itqfQb? Kfnwj i tvtUi tvtY dZU
DtvtQ Zx^ovtLuPv |

tivij eŠtZ cvti Zvici I Avt`-Avt`-ej tZ _vtKŃ I am searching for
identity. I am searching for nothing. sometimes I am searching for soul. th-Qwe
Awig GtKwQ ZvtZ i aykixi-gvsm gwZ^ov^o w^ota, bwof^o I evtbv weZ^ov |
Awig tm Qwe AwKtZ PvB, thLv^ov wgvj Z nte tctj, kixi, D"Qym, Hk^o hw
KLbl GB me Kb^otmP^otK GKtI Q^o ewatZ cwii, Zte nqtZv wbtRtK
g^o gvb | etj fvetZ cvie | ZLb nqtZv Avgvi Qwe `t`-t^oc^o g^oZv fq¼i
nte bv | AtbK K_v etj tdjjvg AvcbvtK | m^oúY^oAcwiiPZ GKRb,
Zej GZUv AcwiiPZ gtb nt"Q bv K_v ej evi mgq |

niiv, Avgvi I DVtZ nte | mÜ"v mvto mvZUv evtR |

tKv_vq hvteb? gvtb evmv tKv_vq Avcbvi!

GB Avcbvi ewoi KvQB | Avcbvt`i t`vZj vi evi^ovq `wvtj t`Lv hvq
Mj Uv |

tivij DtV Gtm evi^ovq Kwj s tetj Pvc w_j | ew^o t_tg tMtQ | fj fj
Kti evZvtm fvtmQ Rtj tFRv mv`v dtj i Zxe^o MÜ | GK tNvi j wMv
Abf'e | Kfnwj fvevQj, tewk K_v ejv ntq tMj | tKb th GZ K_v ej tZ
tMj! K_v_wj i gta" GKUzwb^oi tLuPvI wQj | wbtRi Dci iwM Avi j ¾vq
tgkvtbv Kfnwj i jvj gL Uv Lp Mfxi fvte Avo tPvtL t`LuQj tivij |
Avtav-AÜKvti wWtgi Qut`i g^oZv gL wQcwQtc gvSmi j^o kixti i

gvbvbmB Moṭb Qwoṭq AvṭQ i`ā cwi`Qbzv| Kṭnwi i tQvE Kcvtj i Dci
`MmQ Pj bṭo DVj nVvr VvŪv nvl qvq|

evej yGṭm `wotqṭQ GK tKvṭY|

KLb ṭZvṭK Kwd Mig KiṭZ ej jvg, GṭbvQm|

Avāṣy KBṭQ wṭṭP hvBṭZ| bv`v-ti wW Ki ZvṭQ|

Lvevi ṭUvej mvRṭbv nṭqṭQ cvZjv ṭMvjwc lṭfbcōf ewUṭZ mjc,
wṭṭKbdvB Avi Kwd wṭq| tivij ṭKvṭbv f`Zv bv KṭiB ṭUwetj eṭm
coj |

gv eṭoi w`ṭb Buj k gvṭQi wWg fvRv nṭj fvṭj v nṭZv|

ṭkvb ṭQṭj i K_v| mṭe gvṭ eṭo bvgj , GLb Buj ṭki wWg ṭKv_vq cve!
Kṭnwi eṭmv, ejṭZ ejṭZ Kṭnwi i ṭcṭṭ mmmn wṭṭKb dṭvB Zṭj w`j
mvṭeiv Avcv|

KuPv gwi P w`ṭq hv evej y| Avevi WvKj tivij |
tek KuU my`i meR KuPvgwi P aṭq wṭṭq Gj evej y|

ṭZvi mvṭ_ Kṭnwi i Avjvc nṭqṭQ! Avgvi ṭṭj coZ, Avgiv lṭ`i evmvq
AṭbK ṭMmQ| ṭZvi nqṭZv gṭb ṭbB ṭmB l i ṭQvUṭej vq Rqṭ`ecṭi _vKevi
mgṭq| AvR GB eṭo ev`ṭj i gṭa` ṭ`Lv nṭq ṭMj | l AṭbK my`i Avi wṭo
nṭqṭQ ṭ`LṭZ!

Ūw KuPvgwi ṭPi gṭZv meR my`ix| wKŠ`Svj |

nVvr Kṭi ṭRvṭi kā Kṭi Kṭnwi ṭnṭm DVj | mg`-ṭUwetj nwm Qwoṭq
coj | Kwdi ṭcqv vq wṭṭb broevi Us-Uvs PvgṭP mvṭeiv Avcv i Kwišgq
gṭL, ṭUwetj i cvṭk `wvṭbv evej j kixṭi | Avi tivij i w`Ni-Rṭj i-
gṭZv WŪv Kvṭj v Mfxi ṭPṭL|

2.

evmvq wdiṭZ wdiṭZ ivZ AvUv teṭR ṭMj | Mwi gṭ_ ṭṭK Avi GKUz
mvṭṭb GwMṭq eṭo-Rṭj gvLṭbv iv`wi wKQṭvq evej yGwMṭq Gj Kṭnwi i
mvṭ_ mvṭ_| Nwoi ṭfZi w`ṭq GwMṭq Pj ṭQ mgq| `ṭōšṭi fiv gvṭqi gṭLuv
gṭb cṭo Kṭnwi i | ZvovZwo cv Pwuj ṭq DṭV cṭo wṭwi wewj nvDwRṭoi Qq
Zjv wewUṭṭqi wZb Zjvi d`vṭU| Kwj sṭej ṭPṭc `wotq _vṭK Kṭnwi |
Zvici GKUzAṭcṭṭi ci Kṭnwi i gv Gṭm `i RvUv Lṭj |

AvR GZ ṭ`wi | KLb ṭṭK Aṭcṭṭi Ki wQ|

AvR eṭUK kṭc hv l wṭ?

`ṭṭi ci ṭṭK Ggb eṭo! K`wi ṭdvb Kṭi Rvbj , l-B ṭKvṭbvṭe
Pwuj ṭq ṭbṭe| ZvB Avi ṭMj vg bv|

Kṭnwi e`wUv ivLṭZ ivLṭZ ej j , gvj Zx KB! GK Mvā cṭvb w`ṭZ ej !

gvj Zx mŪv ṭṭK H Nṭi |

ṭKb! Zṭg ZvṭK ṭṭi Q!

Kx Kie Zvṭj | `ṭṭi ṭṭK eṭo! Dṭb Qvṭ` ṭṭṭq me Kvcō w`ṭq ivLṭj b|
Kvcō DVvevi Avi bvg bvB| Gw`K-ṭmṭ`K ṭKej NjṭQ| Avgvi ṭZv gṭb
_vKvi K_v bq| lṭK ṭK ṭh Qvṭ` Kvcō ṭṭj ṭZ eṭj ! GLb GZ Kvcō
i Kve ṭKv_vq| l B Ni UvṭK GṭKevṭi ew`ṭ gṭZv ṭbvsv Kṭi ṭiṭLṭQ!

ZvB eṭj Zṭg GZ eo ṭṭṭṭK Po gvṭṭe! Zṭg GKUṭ Avgvi K_v fvṭev bv!
ṭZvgvṭK ṭm hZæKṭi ṭZvgvi me Kvr Kṭi ṭ`q, GLb hv` ivM Kṭi ewo
Pṭj hvq! ṭZvgvi nuUṭZ ṭh e`v Kx Kṭe Zṭg ZLb! Zṭg Avgvi K_vl
fvṭev bv| wṭṭRi K_vl fvṭev bv!

bv fwe bv| GLb Pz Ki| wK Lwe! Pv w`e! Wvj cyi ewbṭqvQjvg
mṭUṭejvq| mKvṭj cvṭki d`vṭUi i`gwKi gv GṭmQj | Lṭe my`i GKUv
ewṭR cṭi wQj | nvṭZ KwKvUvi bKkv-Kiv| Awg wWRvBbUv GṭK ṭiṭLwQ
ṭZvi Rb` Ggb GKUv evbve|

wK AvṭQ, evbṭe| GLb gvj ZxṭK DVṭZ ej |

ZB ej ṭ

gvj Zx DVq GB gvj Zx! gvj Zx! t`L AþbK ivZ ntq tMþQ| GKUz Pv
evbvZ!

DVZwQ Avcv| gvj Zxi tPvtL gþL GKUv _gKvþbv `ä e`_v `i t_þK bRþi
coj Kþnwi i | ZLwb e`_vUvtK mwi tq GK we`sqfi v gþ_ wbtq etj DVj ,
Avcv Avctþi Kvj v ev_ Uv KB!

niv ZvB tZv! nvq nvq Avgvi j `vcUcUvtZv H evmvq ti þL AvmüQ| GLb wK
nte!

tKvb evmvq! DþØMfi v gþ_ wbtq ZvKvq Kþnwi i gv!

Avi etj v bv! AvR tZv mþei v Avci mvt_ t`Lv ntqWj |

tKvb mþei v Avci?

gv tZvgvi gþb tbB! Dwb tZv cÜtg AvgvtK t`þL etj DVj i Zæi Zæj Avgg
th tZvgvi tqtq Zv RvbþZ tcti Lp Lpk ntjv | ejj , Avgvi tPniv bmk
tQvUtejvi t_þK e`_tj GþKevþi tZvgvi gþZv ntq tMþQ| Rqþ`ecj th
GKmvþ_ wQj vg, tmme K_v ejj | tZvgvtK AþbKevi Kþi thþZ etj þQ|
AvgvtK GZ¶Y emtq ivLj | t`i evmüv GLvþbB| GþKevþi KvþQ|
Rvþbv, Avgg bv cÜtg wPþZ cwi w| cþi Mj vi tUv Avi Kcvþj i KvþQ eo
Roj Uv t`þL wPþZ cvi j vg |

Zwg GKUz t`wi þZ ntj l mevþþK wPþZ cvþiv | i ay cvþiv bv AvgvtK |
tZvgvi eev Pþj hvevi ci, Kx Kó Kþi tZvgvtK eo Kþi wQ tm tZv i ay
Avgg Rwb! tZvgvi KvþQ mevi t`vl T`wU ¶gvi thvM", i ay AvggB Lvi vc!

nVv Kx ntZ Kx ntq hvq! gv cÜqB Gi Kg Kþi | thw`b epUK kþc hvq bv
tmw`b Avi l tewk cvMj wq Kþi! Pvi wþK Zvi fvOv Rxeb, fvOv
Pvi cvk, fvOv Rxeþbi Ovqvi K`wi þK Pvi | Rxeþbi cþj NwYþ gþa` wQUþK
cov Rxeb evi evi ¶Z-we¶Z ntqþQ hšy vq, AvmZþZ | fvþj vteþm wþq
Kþi wQþj b AveþþK | Zvi ci B wKQw`b thþZ bv thþZ gvtqi tPvtL aiv cto
Aveþþj wbgþ Aetnjv Avi D`vmbZv | Zvi ci wWþfvv¶ GB weLYæ Avi
Aemv`MØ-Rxeþb Kþnwi B wQj GKgvþ Aej æb | Kþnwi i KvþQl wbgþ
`þL-te`bvi wngRwUj mgm`vi mvgvavb wQj gvtqi gþ_ | GK AcÜZþiva`
`gex Rxeþbi gvtS l iv `RþbB wþK wMþqWj cvi `úwi K wbfþZvq |
cÜZwU gþþZ`wNþi _vKv GK µg-wbwm½Zv Kþnwi i gvtK cÜqB wec¾abK
Amy`Zvq tdtj t`q | cÜZwU RxeþþK wNþi GZ cÜkæ Kþnwi wbtktä t`þL
Avi `þwLZ ntq cto | Gme cÜkæ wKvK&DÉi Zvi ARv bv |

gvtqi gþW Ad ntq AvþQ | Avðh® mþei v Avci K_v GKevi l RvbþZ
PvBj bv! A_P Dwb KZevi Avšwi Kfvþe gvtqi bvgwU Kþi þQb | mwZ`B! gv
tevanq AvRKvj Rxeþbi H AskwUþK mæuYþvþe fvþj thþZ PvþQ | wþþRi
Nþi thþq cv Svþj tq etm tmj vB KiþQ Kþnwi i gv | GKevi DþV `i RvUv eÜ
Kþi ti þLþQ | GKUz ci Kþnwi tdk ntq `i Rvi wþP w`þq wPw cvWþe,
Zvici i wM Kgþe | cÜqB Ggb nq | GLb K_v ejj , Avi l tewk ti þM
hvþe | wKQþ eþþZ Pvþe bv | Ggb fve Kite thb nvZ-cv-gv_v me
AþKþRv ntq tMþQ | A_P `i Rvi wþP w`þq KvMRwU cvevi ci di dþi kwš-
wbtq Avevi nvmþe, Kþnwi i gv_vq nvZ tevþe | gvj ZxþKl fvþj vteþm
WwKþe | GKmþ½ Svþj gþo Lvþe |

cv_extZ nvRvi i Kþgi gvb | i þqþQ | cÜZwU gvb | B Abwe®Z inm` | Gi
gþa` tewþ _vKvUv GK we`sqKvi e`vcvi | gvbþli mvt_ mæuþK® Ašaxb
AmgZþj i DPz-wbPzgwUþZ tnuPU tLþZ tLþZ Rxeþbi Zvj -j q eþþZ nq |

Nþi XþKB WwBwbs tUwþj i tPqvþi etm Gme mvZ-cwP fvevQj Kþnwi |
gvj Zxi WwþK fvev t_þK mþi Gj |

Avcv Avci w tdm nBqv Avþmb, Pv w` ZwiQ |

Pv Lve bv | gvtqi gb fvþj v bv | ZB-B ev Gme Dëv-cvëv tKb Kwim
gvj Zx! Rwbm tZv gv KZ hšy v wbtq tewþ AvþQ!

hšy v wK Lwvj tni! Gw`þK Rvj vq ivBZ _vKþZ cvi j vg bv | Gnb wþþR
MZi LvBqv LvB Zwi K_vq K_vq Mwvj Mvj vR, Po-_vào |

Pc! GþKevþi Pc! Gw`þK Avq | hv NUj me fvþj hv | GLb Avi tKvþbv
K_v bq | hv, my`i Kþi Pv evbv | Av`v w`þq Kwim |

Kþnwi Avi l wKQ¶Y etm _vKj | Zvi ci Avþ`-Avþ`-g`ycvþq wþþRi i`þg
thþq d`vbUv Ovov | `i RvUv eÜ Kþi GuvPw ev_i`þg thþq fvþj v Kþi øvb
Kij | Zvi ci Pj Uv gþþZ gþþZ mi v mwi d`vþbi wþþP etm _vKj LwbKwU
mgq | tFRv Pj Uv SiSti i KvþZ j wMj | Kþnwi i nVv gþb coj , GKUz
AvþMi mÜ`v tevþvUvtK | Avþkcvþk evþþi t_þK wKvK gvb | LpB t`Lv
hvq | Zvþ`i nUv-Pj v, RvgvKvco, Pj , Lvl qv`vl qvN meiwKQþ cÜq
GKBiKg, A_P AvR Ab`iKg GKUv gvb | Awe®Z ntjv | Avevi

j`vcUcUvl t0to Avmj H emotZ| Kvto _vKtj Wtc Wtc Ptj hvl qv
thZ gwbuti i A`M`Z I tqemvBtU|

etm etm B-tgBj _wj I tPK Kiv thZ| gvtS gvtS Ktnwj tUi cvq, GKUv
gnvkw³ ZvtK wbtq `rev tLj tQ| tQvUtejvq eveli Ptj hvl qv, gvgvi
emotZ eo nI qv, wbtR wbtR GKvKx GK Abš-mgtqi mvt_ `geU Kiv
AvKvK Avi cju_exi tauqvi gta` eo ntq I W| c0qB gtb Dci tbtg Avmv
weivU kb`Zvi fviUvtK tUi cvq Ktnwj | wbtRtK cKxKti, tKb GB tetP
_vKv! Zvi ci mgq_tjv vekuj Rš`ntq c0Zw`b Avt`-Avt`-Ktnwj tK wMtj
tdtj | Gme fvetZ fvetZ t`tL ivZ bqlv evtR| Wtvi t_tK tQvU GKUv
KvMR tei Kti wbtq ZvtZ Ktnwj wj LtZ`i i` Kti:

gv

AtbK ivM KtiQ| Gevi `iRv tLvtjv| AtbKw`b tZvgvtK wbtq teovtZ
hvB bv| elP`btgtQ, Ptjv GKw`b bvmw`tZ thtq tZvgvi wC0`_tUv MvQ
wKtb Awb t`vcwU Avi i1/2b| A_ev Avgiv Ab` tKv_vl teovtZ thtZ
cwi! Gevi `iRv tLvtjv, wCR|

Ktnwj

KvMRUv `fUvR Kti gvtqi Nti i `iRvi wbp w`tq Mwj tq w`tq WvBubs i`tg
Gtm Atc`lvq _vKj Ktnwj | etm etm GKUv g`vMwRb I `ew`Qj | c0q `k
wgbtUi gta`B nvmgtL tei ntjv Ktnwj i AmvaviY my`ix gv| eqtmi
fvti Zvi Pj AtbKUvB tctK tMtQ, kixiwUl Avi wQgOvg tbB| GK`v
wQjvi gtZv UvbUvb Pvgov AvR Ppctm hvl qv tej tbi gtZv| wgw0 Kti
nmj | wKQ`Y AvtMi NtU hvl qv NUbv thb wKQB NtUwb| Kx my`i j vMtQ
gvtK AvR njy`-bxj kwoztZ| Mtq nvtZi KvR Kiv njy` ewDR| ewtRi
nvtZi tkl AskUv tKtU etm AvtQ dmp`tMvj tMvj nvtZi Dci| gvtK
t`LtZ t`LtZ Ktnwj i nVvr gtb Gj, 0AwZ eo Ni bx bv cvq Ni, AwZ eo
ifcmx bv cvq ei 0| tKb gtb Gj tK Rvfb!

GB tZvi Rb`B AvgvtK GZ Kg wbtq tetP _vKtZ nq!

tZv Avgvi Rb`B tZv evPt| Avgvi th tKD tbB Zvg Ovov!

gvtS gvtS GB cju_exUvi I ci Lp ivM nq Rwbm! mewKQj I ci! GB
tmj vB, GB Ni, GB weQvbn, gvj Zx Nmevi I ci! hZ eqm evotQ w`b w`b
ivtMi gvT`v Avi I PotQ| gvtS gvtS AvZ`hZ`v KitZ Bt`Q Kti!

tm Zvg KLbI Kite bv gv| hw` KitZ Zte AtbK AvtMB GB KvRUw tmfi
tdj tZ| gi`Fwgi DU Kx Kti RevB nq Rvfb! RevB nevi AvtM DUtK
hLb 0vb Kivfbv nq, tm wKš`tUi cvq| A_P tKvfbv c0Zev` Kti bv|
Aeva` nq bv| Zvi `tPvL w`tq wbtktā Rj SitZ _vtK| GgbwK RevB
Kivi mgq ZvtK `wo w`tqI ewatZ nq bv| tm Lp axi fvte j`af Mj wU
wbtRB emotq t`q RevB nevi Rb`| ZvgI Gfvte tZvgvi Dci NtU hvl qv
me Ab`vqtK wbtktā tgb wbtqQ| tKb Zvg eveli Dci me `we t0to
w`tj! Avevi w`tj B hLb Ab` KvDtK wetq Kti mly`ntZ cvi tZ!

GKevi fvjt vtefm wetq Kti msmvi ntjv bv| w0Zxqevi I nqtZv ntZv bv|
ZB Ggb Kti ewj m bv Ktnwj! `kRtbi K_v`i btZ`i btZ Kvtb Av_b ati
thZ| gtb ntZv wbtRi gvsm wbtR wQto LvB| c0Zev` Kti I tKvfbv jvf
ntZv bv| G mgvtR GKRB `0wi T`0gxi `x ntq tetP _vKvUvI AtbK
m`stbi, wKš` wWt`fwm`gunj vt`i tKvfbv m`stb tbB| GZUvB wbg0 GB
mgvR|

Ptjv Gevi Ab` Kv_v ewj | Ktnwj K_vi c0h1/2tK Nji tq t`evi tP0v Kti |

Zv tZvgvi eyUK kc tKgb Pj tQ gv! K`ix wbcqvgZ Avtm!

niwti, tgvtUv Lp fvjt v| AvgvtK tevS| e`emv fvjt vB Pj tQ| tQvU
t`vKvb ZeyLp GKUv j m tbB| mvgtb ivRkvnw wmtéi Dci wKQy wVRvBb
Kie| m`wi gta` LwU wmeUvtKI tbi qv hvq|

gvj Zx Av`vi Pv Avi Wvj cyi wbtq Gj |

gv, Awg`i ayPv Lve| H emvq AtbK wKQyLvI qv ntq tMtQ| GK`g w`fta
tbB|

tKgb AvtQ mvtiv| Zvi tZv GKwUB tQj teva nq!

PvPv gviv tMtQ, tek wKQy`b ntjv| c`vi vj vBwmm ntq weQvbnv wQj AtbK
w`b| Avi DwB Lp etov ntq tMtQb| tZvgvi K_v GZ ej j! GKw`b thtqv
tKgb!

Kānīj tZvi mvt_ th tkvfb bvtg GKUv tQtj AvmZ Avgvt`i evmvq tm Rvcvb t_īK wdtīi tQ?

bv wdtīi w| wKQw b ci wdi te| gvtS gvtS B-tgBj Kti |

tQtj Uv `yGKw b GtmQj th, ZvtK Avgvi Lye fvtj v tj tMwQj | Lye big `fvtēi tQtj | gtb co tQ i ayPv-wew`U w tquQj vg, Lye fvtj v tetmB tLtq wbtquQj | niwti t`tki evBti thtq Avevi e`tj hv`Q bv tZv?

Zv Awig Kx Kti ej e! Avi tKD e`j vtj B Kx Gtm hvq!

fj Kwim bv Kānīj | Avgvi gtb nq tm tZvtK A tBk fvtj vevtm| big `fvtēi tQtj, t`tL gtb nq evBti Rxe tbi tKvb t bkv li gta` tbB| tZvtK mltx Kite| AvR i`gwKi gv wK ej wQj Rwbm| li `vgr l tK d`vtUi Rb` wētq Kti tQ| t fte t`L KZ `tLx| l wKQwBv; GB iW, evj y wmtgUB me!

tm me Awig fvetZ PvB bv gv| A tBk Afve wbtq eo ntquQ| wbi v cEvnx bZvq| Zeyew tZ nq etj B tetP AwQ| wbtRi gtb Awig tUi B cvB bv Kv tK etj fvtj vevm! wcluj sm& li g tZv GKUv Am`e fvtj v tQtj i mvt_ Awig tevSv covi tKvb m`u tK`th tZ PvB bv| hw` KLbl Avgvi gvtS tmB i Kg wcluj sm Avtm ZLb t`Lv hvte|

K_v ej tZ ej tZ gvtqi tPvL Avi g tLi ti Lv, tj v e`tj tMj wbtgtl | t fZti i vLv `xNRjm Avi Av t`c, tj vtK etK wbtq Ltj _vKv Pj, tj vtK tLwcv Kti wbj GKevi | Zvici GK nvtZ P tqi Kvc Avi Ab` nvtZ tmj vB tqi ev- wbtq Wlqs i`tg etm coj wUwfi mvgtb| t`Lte GKwU ci GKwU wmw qvj | gvj Zxl thvM t`te ivbwNti i KvR ZvovZwio tm t| wUwfi bvUtKi tKvtbv tKvtbv Astk cōZcluj Z nte nqtZv wbtRt` i Rxe tbi tKvb LĒ `cφ tKvtbv AÜKvi, tQvULvtUv Dj vAvi wēt`Q` | tmB Mtī wgtj hvte gvtqi Awfgvbx gb Avi gvj Zxi LvcQvov K_v| GKwU Kvbw `tk` Gtm wgtj hvte l t`i t fZti i `tM`i vLv jeYv³ Kvbw, tj v| Rj g tQl hvte GKmgq kwio Avi l obvq Aw t j wbtgtl |

GfvtēB dwtq hvq cōZw tbi `gQj mKvj -wētKj -i wī | Ntgi t fZti gvtS gvtS Dto Avtm AÜKvi Mnb| AÜKvti i m² `t_ wj etS l Vvi AvtMB i wī i Zōvq Nj t f tQ hvq| wēlYej Zvi g tZv i wī i kixi tN t hv

hvi Nti tPvL Ltj tR tM _vtK gvj Zx, i Zv, Kānīj | tgtNi AÜKvi -Kvtj v is tR tM _vtK tPvtLi Dci GKB mij ti Lvq|

3.

Lye PgrKvi t jeynjy i tOi mKvj ntqtQ AvR MZKvtj i eyōi ci | wbi ewQbēwō tevanq Avevi `yGKw b ci bvtgZ cvti | Zte AvR tKi mKvj Uv tmB Avfvm w`t`Q bv| my`i mKvj Uv wcluj GKUv Mvtbi g tZv Kānīj i gv_vi t fZi _b_b Ki tZ _vKj | Pv`-b`x, dj -SvDMvQ, Gme AuKv tgi`b i tOi kwioi AwPj Uv wclvi Kv tQ Qwotq w`tZ w`tZ Awclmi Rb` `Zwi ntZ j vMj Kānīj | wbtP tbtg nVvr gtb ntjv j `vcUcUvtZv tblqv ntjv bv| wKQy dtib tUlbs-Gi e`vcti Ri`wi GKUv cvl qvi t cRbtUkvb tiw Kivi `iKvi wQj | GKUv Mōc Lye kvNB hvte evBti tUlbsGi Rb`| GLb tivl t i evmvq hvl qvi g tZv chwB mgq l nvtZ tbB| gvB t vevm wbtQ B GZ t j Y Gtm `wotq tM tQ wlv `t`v| tgevB t j i w` t b `tUv wgmW& Kj Zv-B Rvbv w`t`Q | ZvovZwio wi Kkvq l t v etm Kānīj | iv`vq GLbl cōZi Kv vRj | w. v Avi tnvUv th tZ th tZ Rj -Kv`v wOUvt`Q| fvetQ Kānīj, Rxe t hb tKvb wmt j Gtm tvtK tQ|

gvB t vevtm l v tZ hvte Ggb mgq tPvtLi mvgtb `tj DVj GKUv AcZ`wKZ Aege| QvBi Ov Rvgv Avi Kv t j v c`vU cti gvB t vevtm i Kv tQ Gtm `wotqtQ tivl j | GK nvtZ GKUv Rj š-wMvti U tawq Dwtq cptQ, Ab` nvtZ j `vcUcU ai v| g tL tLvPv tLvPv `wo| DmtKv-Lym tKv Pj hv tK etj GKevti ivd Gi Uvd| eKRto i t q _vKv Kv t j v cktgi tXD DmK w`tqtQ QvBi Ov Rvgvi tevZvtgi cluk Mwj t q|

Av`y tRvi -Rei`w`-Kti AvgvtK w`tq cvWj | evej j Kv tQ cvWtZ fi mv t c j bv| evmv wPvb bv ZvB Av`y K_v g tZv GLvtbB `wovj vg|

Kō Kti wbtq Avmvi Rb` A tBk ab`ev` | bv wbtq G t j GKUv AmyeavB ntZv| _`vK BD| GKw b Avmp bv Avgvt`i evmvq mvtēi v Avcv tK wbtq|

tVwU tMvj wC wPeK mv`v AvKviki t0i kwo, g`wvbwKli i Kiv nvtZi AvOj
bZb fivevri `wBtZ ZvtK Ab`i Kg `pZv t`q|

Kfnwj i nVvr gtb nq, tgSngZvi K_vq AtbK h³ vKtj I ZvtZ tm mj
tgj vtZ cvi t0 bv| gtb cto eBtZ cov, AwUK Uvb`bvqK cwi hvqx cwLi
K_v, bxj wZigj K_v| Zvt`i Rvrb m/x Avtm gvI GKevi B| I t`i RMtZ
wWtfvm`ev wZxq wetqi Pj tbB| tbB ci Kxqv ev A%ea m`uKp| ZvB
thSbZv hZB my`t`i c0Zk0Z w`K bv tKb, i`aythSbZvi Rb` eUMwngZv
KLbl evAbxq bq| me tqtqiv hw` tgSngZvi gtZv ej tZ vK, Zte
w`-tdb nKs-Gi Avk/v mwZ`B nte nqtZv|

evtmi Rvbji KvQ GKwU wFLwi gwnj v Gtm `woj | GKwU ev`Pv tKvtj,
Ab`wU k³ Kti aiv| ewZi is e`tj hvevi ci gwnj wU iv`v-cvi ntjv
cig ggZvq ev`Pv `fUvtK AvMtj ati | Kfnwj i gtb i`web w`tq aiv
coj GKUv Ab`i Kg t0 hv cw_extK AvRI wUwKtq titL t0| tgSngZvi
K_vi mj ati I i gtb ckeRvtM, thSbZv DctfWMB hw` tetP vKvi gj
PweKwv nq, Zv ntj wK t0gnxb KvgtKI tgb wbtZ nte| hvK fvtj vevm
hvq bv tmLvrb wK tm- Avt`S m`e!

WBFvi Gveim tiwUlv gb w`tq i`bt0, mvgtb `wU jvj ewZi ci meR
ewZ| ct_i Lei i`btZ i`btZ emwU fwZ`ntq hv`0 GtK GtK| Kfnwj
Rvbji tFZi w`tq wbtRi gbWtK Dwtq t`q| gbUv eo temvgj ntq
j`UvcU tL tZ vK jvj meR K0P0v, ivavPev Avi Mvp njj tmvbjy
dtj | t0Utejq GB tmvbjy dj UvtK t`tL wev`SZ ntZv Kfnwj | GB
AmvaviY my`i MvQwJi bvg evbijwv| evbijwv bvgwU ej tZ wbtRtK
tKgb tevKv tevKv gtb ntZv| iv`wi cvtk tek eo GKUv weAvctbi
wej tevW`Sj t0| ZvtZ meR kwo civ gtWj Zvi nVRe`vt0i mv`_nwbgtb
hvevi Rb` tgevBj tcvrb wUwKU eKs Ki t0| AtbK `i t`tK RxeS-ntq
Dtvt0 Zvt`i t0, D`Ev, bxi eZv| mgj`i tfti i nvl qvq tXDtqi Mvtq
th t0 tL tJ hvq AwEiZ tmB Avbt`i Abfve Qwtq Avt0 Zvt`i kixi |
t0tj wU tK t`L tZ AtbK UvB tkvftbi gtZv| AtbK w`b ci ivRct_i e`Zv
t`L tZ t`L tZ, AtbK cwi wPZ Acwi wPZ `k` wgnj t0 th tZ th tZ tkvftK
gtb cto Kfnwj i | eUwntmte tkvrb mwZ`B Lp fvtj v| gvbl wntmtel tm
AZ`S-PgrKvi | tkvrb wK Atc`vq Avt0 Kfnwj i Rb`! I i c0ZwU wPw tZv
tmB K_vB gtb Kwi t0 t`q evi evi | wK`S` Kfnwj i Amvo gb wbtRi gvtS

tKvfbv fvtj vevmB LpR cvq bv tkvftbi Rb`| Avmtj I Rvrb bv
fvtj vevm tKgb nq! i`bt0 fvtj vevmq vK GK Adivb Db`bv, Adivb
hS`v, w0Rb tK KvQ cvevi GK A`Sxb AvKwZ| tmLvrb me AUKvi
Avtj v ntq hvq| `aZvq t0t0 hvl qv hvq GK AbtS` ct_, Avbt` wNti
vK `wU mEv| Zte Ggb Abfve tKb Avtm bv Kfnwj i gvtS| tkvrb i`aB
eUz Avi wKvq bq| tkvrb tKb eS tZ cvi bv eUz; Avi fvtj vevm GK
bq| Uvrbctotbi Ggb fivev vj v Avi Wvrb QovtZ cvij bv| gvBt`vevmlU
Gtm `woj Awdmi mvgtb| mKvj mvto bqUv evtR| Pj tZ i`i` Kij
Kg`li Avi GKwU w`b |

4.

Btj KwUwU bv vKtj mvaviY bvMwi K Rxb th-Kxi Kg `tmn, Zv
c0ZgnZ`Ui cvt`0 XvKvi gvbl | GKUv f`vcmv Mig five, tmB `vj t`tK
Btj KwUwU tbB| tivij Zvi Avig-NiUvq wKv`Y i`tqUj | i`tq t`tK
covUj wUwki Riv`j; ej tjb eBUv| cvl qvi Pj hvl qvi AvtMB GwUv
Ab Kiv wQ | Zvi VvUv nvl qvUv GZ`Y NiUvtK kxZj Abfve w`tqUj
wKvUv| GLb WUv five Davl | KtqKw`b AvtM el`ftbtgUj tRvti`mti,
tgtN-gvL mKvtj, `vj, AUKvi iwltZ| tek Kti Qwe AvKv ntqUj
tmB mgq`tj v Rto| MZ KtqKw`b ati A`Z GKUv Qwei Ki bv tivij i
gv_vq tLj t0| Rtj i wbtP GKwU tqtqi AveQv c0Zwe`f istqi web`vmlUv
Ggbfite ntZ nte hv tZ dtU DVte GK RMr t`tK wU tK cov Rtj i Ab`
RMtZ Abct0etki `k`gvbZv| ZvtZ tftm vKte tqtqUj i`v`j`gvb Aw`-
Z; hvi gta` w`tq wbtZ nte c0Zwe`f t0tbi gvbtK| Rtj i Zj vi
wbg`Zvq wbtUj hpx kixi, AtbK `xi i AvKv btq ctot0 Rtj i Dci |
Rtj i kixi i `xi `xi e`tj hv`0 tqtqUj| KLtbv ZvtK gtb nte
Rj Kb`v KLtbv GK dtj I Vv tXD hv wbtRi tdbvq wgnj t0 hvte GKUv ci |
Rtj i Mfxti tKv_vq thb wgtk vKte GK A`Sxb AvKv`v| Kxtmi
AvKv`v| wbtRB Rvrb bv| fiveZ fiveZ eo AvqbUvi mvgtb Gtm `woj
tivij | Avbgtb tcvkK cvt0 evBti tei nevi wRbAvi Avj bxj wU-kvU`cti
tbq| gv_vq Qwei fivevUv ej ntq i`tqUj| wKj mvto PviUv evtR|
tetivevi mgq t0b t`tK WvK coj |

I AvOj ,tj vtK vbtRiB Nyv ntZ j vMj | fvtj vB ntj v wMtfvmθv ZvovZvno
ntq hvlqtZ | I i ep×gZx tevq melqUv AvP KiTZ tctiWQj LpB
ZvovZvno, Ges Lp mntRB e'vcviUv wgtU tMj | tivtKqvi Avevi metq
ntqtQ | GLb tm mlyx | tKvfbv tKvfbv cy"l G aiθbi tqtqt`i B cO` Kti,
hv`i tKvfbv e'w³Z; Mto lθvnb | mviv Rxeb wbgMepxZ`vmxi gtZv
GKBfvte e'eüZ ntq ntq GKw`b Ktgi`i gtZv kvZj ntq cote
wPiZti |

gvfS gvS fwe, bxie wtkä fvtjvevmvi Aš`wgj tKb Avgvi gta` Gj
bv | Rxeb t`tk nwi tq tMtQ Pwj kwU eQi, ZeytfvtMi AZx tmB i×`iā
ü`tqi brix wK G Rtbx Awg t`Ltz cve bv! Avgvi tfZti mefθmx
fvtjvevmv w`tq ZvtK tiθL t`e eθKi gmbtKvWq | Zvici brix-wPšhi bvbv
`+ AwZμg Kti GKw`b tcsQvtZ cvie Amxg kb`Zvi `θi | nqtZv nte bv
wKQθ | wöj nte GB Rxeθbi me AwZ^φ AvöHθevaK wPtyi gtZv KtiB
thb fvej tivij |

tivij nuUtz nuUtz AθbKuv c_ Pj GtmθQ | tjθKi Rj nvev Avtjvi
Sj gj wnb, tjθKi cvto wMtq cv wewQiq emj tivij | KquU NvmcvZv wQw
KtqKugwU ati | Avevi wQw, Avevi wQw | tQvE GKwU Bθi KYv Zθj
Rj Qto w`j | Rj i tfZti AvtjwvZ ntq AvKvθki Qvqv LwBKθY
KvctZ vKj | Zvici Rj Avevi w`i ntq coj | AvKvθk tθtm tMj
GKLÉ tgN | `+ t`tk tθtm AvmθQ evPvt`i nwmv tcvqviv, DθÉRbv Avi
cvθqi kā | AvKvθki AθbKLwv Rθo GK mnR mijθiLvq GwMtq PjθQ
GK Svk Kvθjv cvwL | nVv cθθYi Mfxi t`tk tivijθi Mjvq tei ntq
Avθm KveZvi Q`—

hw` Sθi hvB
dj ntq thb Sθi hvB
th dθj i tB tKvfbv dj
th dθj i MÜB mθf
Avgvi mEvθK Kti QvB
dj ntq thb Sθi hvB |

tQvU tQvU Nvmctj i Mvtq Dto Dto emθQ meR tQvE dnos, tQvUtejvq
tmθZi gtZv etq hvlqv mgq,tjv KZ mnR wQj | tKvfbv `θLteva wQj

bv | ZLb wK tm RvbZ, Ggb GKUv wfbz i Rxeb ZvtK etq teovZ nte!
GKUyGKv GKv tLjθZ fvtjvevmZ tm GB hv! GiKg meR dnos,tj vtK
wbtq tevZθj cθi ivLZ tQvUtejvq | gvθS gvθS Gt`i Mvtq mθZv teθa
Dwotq w`Z Avi tCθtb mθZv wbtq Wvbw tgθj Dto teovZ dnos,tjv |
GKw`b Nθi t`qvtj eθm vKv PviwU wUKwUwKθK jvj tgvθis w`tq Kvjvi
KtiWQj tm | AvθSynVv Kti tm me t`Ltz tctq fθq Kx wPrKvi | Zv t`θL
tm Avi Pvtgwj epv nvmθZ nvmθZ Lp | tKgb Kti me jvj-meR w`b
tcwθq AÜKvi MwθZ XθK coj tm |

tivij fvej, Pvtgwj epv bvgwU mvt` wgtk AvθQ Avgvi Rxeθbi cÜg
AÜKvi | gvθqi `θj i Avqv wQj tm | Aíeqm, mθ`ix, eÜ`v Ges `θgx
cwiZ`³v | cÜqB Avgvt`i emvθZ AvmZ gvθqi th tKvfbv cÜqvRθb | Avgvi
eqm ZLb tPvtiv wK cθbtiv nte | GKw`b epθi `θθi nVv Pvtgwj epv
Gθm nwiRi | emv t`tk cÜqvRbq cixθvi LvZv Avi QvZvUv wbtq hvevi
Rb` AvθSynVv wbtq | Awg fi-`θθi eθm eθm eÜ eB Lθj tiθL tevZθj i
dnos,tjvtK t`LwQjvg | gθi tMtQ wKbv! mgequmθ`i tPθq Avgvi t`θni
Mob wQj AθbK tewk fvix Avi tgvUvθmUv, GKUz cwiYZ | Awg mθ`v
mθvtÜj tMwÄ Avi cvRgvv cθi Dcp ntq t`LwQjvg dnos,tjvtK | mvgθbi
evv`vq epθi Rj RθgtQ | GKUz ci ci w`i Rj ,tjvtK Avqvi gtZv
Kti wbtRi gθ tθwQjvg | `yGKwU giv dnosθKl fvmθq w`jvg tmB
Rθj | `vtivqv b Pvpv w`ä `θθi wStgvt`Q, wKv epv KvR tmθi Pj tMtQ
GKUz AvθM | nVv AvgvtK nvev tθRv kixθi tCQb t`tk Rwotq ati Pvtgwj
epv | Kx Kθiv Zwg GKv GKv! Nθi Gθm QvZvUv GKUz `vl tZv! KB θh
ivLθQ tZvθvi gvq! Avi cixθvi LvZv,tjvb KB! evv`vq tevZθj Uv tiθL
kixθi `útk^QAvgvi gta` GKUv bZb gvθmi fvgK^αθi tθi tθjvg | Nθi i
tKvθY tKvθY Rθg wQj ivθZi AÜKθiiv, t`θni, tθZi Rθg vKv
AÜKθiiv | QvZv LθRθZ wMtq Awg Pvtgwj epv kixθi evθK evθK LθR
tθjvg tRvQvθiθi Abš-inm`gq gvV, Zvi hθZx eθKi tθkvq Awg
cvMθj i gtZv Awm^θvi Kitz wK Avgvi cÜwθZnvmK Av`ZθK | Kxθmi
GK AvKvθqv Zvovθgθi tMj Kavavq Awg Avtjv-AÜKθi nuUtz
vKjvg | Pvtgwj epv AvgvtK c_ wPvθq wbtq tMj Zvi wbfZ eθbev`vto,
Zvi tMvcb Lwbi ARvθvq | tmB gvθZ^θtevZθj fiv giv dnos,tjvi gtZv
Avgvi `Kθkvi gθi tMj | Awg cY^θhθθK cwiYZ njvg | GB `θθi vθK eÜ
eQi ati Awg jwKtq tiθLwQ Avgvi eθKi tθZθi wθ`θK | Pvtgwj epvtK

Gici Avi tKvrbw` b Avgv` i emotZ t`vLwb| gvtK ej tZ i`tbwQ, Pvtgwj KvdTK bv etj M0tg Pij tMtQ| tmw` b t`tk wRnYvi wbtP mstMvctb jwKtqQ Pvtgwj i bvgwU| , GK LE mxmvi gtZv|

gtb cto tmB w`tbi ci t`tk wbtRi gta` wbtRtK Avi I „uItq wbjvg| gtb ntZv gvbfti mgvR Avgvi tKvrbv VuB bvB| wbtRtK gvtS gvtS mixmc gtb ntZ jvMj| GK AUkvi `bivtk`i c0ej av`vq Avgvi w`b KvUtZ jvMj| mvgtb GmGmm cixv, Gw`tk Awg Zujtq hwrQ Mfxi tPvivevj tZ| tm mgq Qwe AuKvi is„uj B AvgvK emPtqtQ| w`tbi ci w`b KvTjv Avi KvTjv i`oi d0m lVv AUkvi tK GtKvQ Awg K`vbfvfm| AuKtZ AuKtZ Kvs`ntq t`LZvg jwKtq ivLv wms`tki gUv Ltj Zvi tFZti i AUkvi „tjv wgtj wgtk hv`Q Avgvi QwetZ| wbtRi AvBtWbwUw nwi tq tdtj wQjvg Awg, `tUv K`vbfvfm Rfo AweiZ GtK tMwQ tPvtLi Qwe| tPvtLi gta` w`tq wdti tctZ PvBjvg Avgvi nwi tq hvlqv AvBtWbwUw|

AvR hLb AtbK `i t`tk tctbi w`tk ZvKvB, t`Ltz cvB AvgvK Avgvi gta` t`tk bZb Kti evi evi wbgv Kti tQ Avgvi B AuKv Qwe| KLbl Avgvi tPvtL AMYb Avtjvi EaY0jLZvtK t`tLwQ, KLbl GK wbtU kb`ZvtK cvZvtj i w`tk Mwtq thtZ t`tLwQ| etKi cv„i „tjv tft0 tft0 c0ej tXDti AvpvtY hLbB b0tq cto tQ Rxtbi AvevZ mgvq Qwei gta` w`tqB `wvrtZ tcti wQ GK b`x t`tk Ab` b`xi Zxti| u`q Ljo Ljo evi evi KvB tctZ i`tbwQ wbtRi B nvti Kvcyb|

Gm.Gm.wm I GBP.Gm.wm-tZ fvtjv tiRv0 Kti evevi B`Ovq XvKv tgvWtKj Ktj tR fvZ`njvg| c0g c0g KtqKw` b Kwv Kti Avgvi c0E evg tcz| Zvici Avt`-Avt`-mti tMj mv`v Avt`c0b, c0wZ m`b, gtM0 MÜ, Avv`tj tYi c0Kv` mvBti b| Zeytkl i`v ntv bv| „vW0qvi dvBbvj ch0-DtVwQjvg mKvj -wKvj D`qv`-cwi ktg Avi cixv w`tq w`tq| nVr GKw` b fxy vek:Ljv NUj lI0 wbtq| lqvW0Qwtq coj emivMZ mšymiv| Awg bv tRtb bv etS tmB vek:Ljvq tdtm tMjvg| Zvici GKv0ti i Rb` Awg mmtcÜ njvg Avi AvU` kw` b tRj LvUvi AwfÁZv ntjv| Lei i`tb AveYj t`tk ntjv| Avgvi eÜiv mevB Ww3vi ntq tewitqtQ Avi Awg AveYj Rb` wbtq tMjvg gZi BDwbdg0 tj Lvcov Avi tkl Kiv ntjv bv Avgvi | tFZti „gti „vKv e`„v „tjv wbtq cti vci Xtk

cojvg Qwe AuKvi RMtZ| tKgb AvtQ Avgvi eÜiv| Kx Rwb! bqb, tgsuj, tKškk, iwdK Zwbqv ŃGKUv M0c wQj Avgv` i | i`tbwQ tKškk Avi Zwbqv wetq Kti t`tki evBti AvtQ| mevB fvtjv „vKK `c0gM0e Rxtb, Avgvi nqtZv meB gti hvte, KvB tPvL gvsm, i`aygbUkz tetP „vKK AvZvi wKQyKvi “KvR AuKvi Rb`|0

mÜv ntq Gj | iv`wi jvj ewZ„tjv Rj tQ| mv`v K`wW0n cti iv`v Rfo nuUtQ `v`mtPZb gvnjv-cj`tIiv| iuOb Rvqv civ GKSuk Zi`Y etm wMUvti mj Zj tQ| gvtS gvtS mite QvotQ Mjv| KtqKwU cwl t`Lv tMj , KÉl cwiwPZ| `tUv KvTjv KvK GKUv Llevi wbtq SMov Ki tQ, GKUv iv`wi wFLwi w ZwiKtq AvtQ tmw`tk| wFLwi wbi kixiw thšetbi Dbxj tb Kvbvq Kvbvq fiwZ| nVr evmvq tcvlv KvKUvi K„v gtb ntjv tivitji | tek KtqKw` b KvKUvtK wbtRi nvtZ Lvl qvfv nq bv| AvRB GKUv fvix cQb`i Llevi w`tZ nte| gvtqi lI0Uv AvbZ nte| fvetZ fvetZ tivij Dtv cto| mh0v w`i ntZ „vtK A`vPtj |

5.

AvR tZvtK GZ KbwDRW t`Lv`Q tKb Ktnuj ! evmvq mevB fvtjv AvtQ tZv ? tgsugZvi c0k0p0tK lIv Ktnuj !

bv tm-i Kg wKQybv|

mü`B tZvtK Lp Ab`i Kg jvMtQ| mKvtj th nvmgtL wbtq Awdtm Gwj , GLb tKv„vq thb GKUv tMj tgtj e`vcvti NtUtQ|

tgsugZv Avcy Zvg Avevi gvBÜ wvwi ntj Kte t`tk ej tZv|

t`L Ktnuj , tZvtK Awg th-mgq ati tRtbwQ, ZvtZ memgq tZvi gvtS Awdtmi KvRi e`vcvti GKUv Avb0` i gta` „vKtZ t`tLwQ| Avgvi Avi l Ab`vb` Kwj Mt` i t`tLwQ wbi`rmwvZ ntq Awdtmi KvR Ki tZ| wKš` tZvi gta` G e`vcvi Uv GtKvrti B wQj bv| ZvB GKUv Av0h0ntq wRtÁm Kijvg|

Zv Zvg wKB etj Q| gwmK m`vj wii wewbgtq th-KvRuU KiwQ, Zv Awg Avb0` wbtqB Kwi | ZvQvov Awdm cvj wKk0mi tgvKwejv Kiv, AcQb`i

Kuj Mf`i m½ gwbtq tbi qv, meB cfrwuf gvBÜ wbtq Kivi tPón Kwi | Zvi cfi I AþbK mgq tcti Dw bv|

tkvb Kfnwj , Rxeþbi cÜZwU gnþZP mvt_ e`vj vY Kti Kti GB eqtm Gtm `wotqW| hZB GwU-GwRs wLg j vMvB bv tKb eqm tZv Avi Kg ntj v bv| gl_ t`tLB gvbþli gb coþZ cwii GLb| Pj AvR GKUz Avwj `þei ntq tKvþbv GK RvqMvq wMþq teove| mwZ`B AþbKw`b wbtRi gþZv Kti teovþbv nq bv|

tmwK? nVvr Gi Kg fivebv tKb!

Avþi Pj tZv Pj , ZvovZwmo GKUv wmgbwR wbtq ivBtdj `qvþii w`þK hvB, m`v Ktþj v t`þK kwmo wKbe GKUv|

Kfnwj Nwoi w`þK Zwkþtq t`Lj mvto Pvi Uv evþR| wK AvþQ Pþj v|

Kfnwj i gbUv mwZ`B fvþj v wQj bv| gb Lvivþci tZgb wþkl tKvþbv Kvi Yl LþR cwr`Qj bv tm| wKs` gvtS gvtS Ggb Mfxi wel`gqZv Gtm fi Kti th, ZvtK Zvovþbv hvq bv| Mvp bxj wntéi Dci m`v mþZvq KvR Kiv kwmoUvi isUvI welyZvi iþ0 Kvþjv ntq DþVþQ| Lþ ZvovZwmoB wmgbwR-Uv ivBtdj `qvþii mvgþb Gtm `wovj |

g`wvRþKi gþZv wmgbwRi tFu tFu kãUv t`tg thþZB wR`^fvebvi RMr t`þK wQUþK cto Kfnwj AþbK Rxeþbi gvtS| Pvi w`þK gvbþli nv nv-wn wn, my`i my`i kwmo, my`i me Zi`Y-Zi`Yx, nwmþZ PvDwbþZ Rxeþbi DÍvgZvq mvej xj | VvÜv VvÜv t`vKvb_þjv thb b`xi Rþj i gþZv Uj gj KiþQ| t`qj_ wj thb K_v ejþQ dj Avi tR`vrøvi m½| Pvi cvþki gvbþliv fvmþQ `^Q Sibvi iã tdbvi gþZv| Kfnwj Avi tgšvgZv Gtm emj *tnj wfirmqni* `i RvUþþK tRvþi cþk Kti| cþÉ fixo| GK`g tcQþbi w`þK GKwU tQvU tUwþj eþm coj I iv| Kfnwj þK emþq Lveþii AWþ j tgšvgZv| `þUv Aþi Ä Rym `þUv wcrRv Avi Kwþd|

Gevi ej Z, Kx ntqþQ tZvi!

wK`Qynqwb|

wK`Qynqwb tZv gl_ Ggb tMvgi v tKb!

Avmtj gvtS gvtS fvþj v j vþM bv| Rxeþbi tKvþbv Dþi k` tZv tbB ej | tfrþm Pþj wQ| tKv_vq hve tKv_vq_vge eþþZ cvi wQ bv|

wetq Kti tdj Kfnwj | Avi t`wi Kwim bv, Kvþiv mvt_ Avjvc tbB tZvi! GB tcoþ tUg Avi wK! H tktvþb tZvi Kuj M, tm tZv nvZ emotqB i tqtQ|

Avmtj G e`vcvi_þjvþK wbtRi gþLvgyL ntZ t`Bwb Avwg KLbI mþPZbfvte| ZvQvov Avgvi tQvUþej vUv tKþUþQ GKUz wfbieKgfvtel ZvB i aþ wbtRþK e`-þi tLwQ e`-þgšgwQi gþZv Avcb ej tqi Pwii wþþZ|

Rwmbm tmw`b g`wvMwRþb GKUv Avðh`Lei cojvg| tgtqþ`i gþa` th Aw` þUwmb niþgwb AvþQ, Zv bwþK hšþv mn` Kivi þlgZvþK emotq t`q GKkZ `k cviþmU| wctþvi e`_v, gvBþMö—GmeB Kþg hvq tgtqiv hw` DþÉRbvi Piþg_vþK| Zþe melvB wWþcÜ Kti th-tgtqiv `vãZ` Rxeþb mþLx Zvt` i þþtþt| ZvB tZv evj wetq Kti tdj me w`þK fvþj v nþe|

wetq Kiþj B mþLx `vãZ` nþe Zv tZvgvþK tK ej j!

tZvþK tZv Avi tKD tRvi Kti wetq w`þQ bv| cQþ`i tKD_vKþj G mgþqB wetq Kiv DwþZ| RxeþvþþK my`i fvþe DcþfvM KiþZ cvi we| niwþi tKvþþbi e`vcvþi nwee GKw`b AvgvþK ej wQj | I wKs` tZvþK AþbK fvþj veþtm| GþKevþi cvMþj i gþZv| Aek` tZvi gþZv Ggb my`ix Avi `Yx tgtq KUv tPvþL cto|

ev` `vl tZv| Avwg I þK tmbd eÜzetj B gþb Kwi | Ab` tKvþbv fivebv Avþm bv| ZvQvov wetqi ci `wqþZþi Pvþc fvþj veþmv-Uwv me Rvþj v w`þq Dþo cvj vþ`Q, Kvþþi Pwoi gþZv tfrþ0 hvþ`Q ,fvþþj B Avgvi Lþ Kó nq| Rvþbv tgšvgZv Avcy, G RxeþvþB Avgvi KvþQ GKUv fvI ZveþwR gþb nq| tK thb Bþ`Q Kti evi evi j ÜfvÜ Kti t`q Avgvi mvRvþbv cþ_ex, GKUz AbyP KþÉ Avl ovþZ_vþK Kfnwj | Avgvi mwZ`B wKQy fvþj v j vþM bv|

`þLþera wKs` AþþþKi B AvþQ Kfnwj | wKs` ZvþK cÜZwUþqZ Rwmþq tiþL Kx jvþf| GB AvgvþK `vL, tlvþjv eQi bv thþZB wÜ_Y eqim GKRþbi mvt_ wetq| mvt_ mvt_B mšvb Gj | KZ Kó Kti th covþkvþvUv aþi tiþLwQj vg| msmvþi i mg`-`wqZþi cvj b Kti, tgtqþK eo Kti Zvi cfi PvKwiþZ Xþjvg| GB eq`c tþvKwU GB eqtm AvgvþK Kx w`þZ cvþi ej | gvbwmK mãÜKþvI Avgvþ`i þþtþt tmfvte ÷wþekw nqwb| wetqi ci

t_#KB tUi tcZvg Avgv`i `R#bi GbwR®tj tej GK bq| Awg eiveiB GKUz my`i Avi cwi "Qbæ_vKtZ fvtj venm, Avi l n#Q Avgvi wecixZ| I i c#ZwU AvPiY Avgv#K Bwi tUU Kti| GKevi wK ntjv t`L, K- evRvi teovtZ tMj vg, tntvUj `kev#j DVj vg GKmv`v LiP w`tq| fvejvg `R#b GKmv#_ teovtj wbtR#i gta` tevSve#Si RvqMvUv `# n#e| tqtq#i mv#_ wbjvg bv, l#K gvtqi evmvq ti#L Avgiv `R#B wMtqUjvg| Rwbm l Lv#b wMtq Kx Kij gwj i evel Ngyj Avi i`tg etm wUrf t`Lj| wek#m Ki K#n#j, eviv`vq `wotq mg#`i tXD t`L#Z t`L#Z Awg L# tK# wQjvg tmB iv#T| mviv AvKvk R#o tR`vrævi Dovj -t`lqv Avtjv wQj| GZ GKv Avi wbtm# Avgvi Avi KLbl gtb nqub| tm iv#Z mg#`i Kv#Q G#m Avgvi cKZ Ae`vUv Awg e#stZ tcti wQjvg| mg#`i R#j cv wfvR#q Mv wfvR#q Avgvi gtb ntqUj, `xN# b Awg Dcevmx ntq AwQ Avgvi t`tn, gtb| GKUz GKUz K#i Avgvi j vBf#j t#m nwi#q hwr`Qj| gvtS gvtS gtb nq, nwæe Avgvi R#etb bv G#j Awg A#bK Av#MB g#i thZvg|

K#n#j i`ayPc K#i i`btZ _v#K tg#vgZvi K_v| tg#vgZvi i`aym# Pvq, t`tni m#_ g#bi m#_| wK# kwi#-etj l tZv GKUv K_v Av#Q| tg#vgZvi wK Zv R#b! Zv wK me m#Li c#i! K#n#j fve#Z _v#K| jvj Avtj#Z Lv#v#i tUv#Kb b#v#i t`Lv w`j| tg#vgZv D#V tMj Lv#v Av#v#i Rb`| tg#vgZvi D#V covUv t`L#Z t`L#Z K#n#j fve#Z _v#K#N Zvntj wK t#q, t#qgi `uk#`#`tq tKv#bv Ab#f#K i wO#q t`lqv tmme wKQ# bv| Av#bK R#eb t#q#K ev` w`tq th#bZv#KB M#e` wnt#te t#te! nqtZv ev|

KvUvPvgP w`tq wcrRvi GKUv eo UK#iv g#L Zj #Z Zj #Z tg#vgZv K#n#j i w`#K A#i# R#nUv GwMtq t`q| wcrRvUv L# tUv#-ti K#n#j, tL#q t`L!

K#n#j wbt#k# A#i# R#nUv tVutU tQuqvq| M#m#i t#Zi `wotq _vKv #Uv W#e hvq Zvi bv-#jv K_v#i tMj w# tVutU| w#x#s-bv wbtZ civ mviv g#L tj Lv i#q#Q w#Y#Zv| P#i cv#ki D#j Zvi gvtS l i Kv#-gb me#KQj mv#_ GK c#j we#Qb#z Av#fe K#i| tm we#Qb#z i`i K#i L#m-cov cvZvi g#Zv|

tg#vgZv#K gvtS gvtS K_vq tctq etm| AvRI tL#Z tL#Z t#ej B etj hv#Q, g#bi M#xi t_#K tei ntq Av#tQ te#v ntq g#i hv# qv K_v`_tj v|

ZB Avgvi t#tq eq#m A#bK tOvU ntj l tZvi Kv#Q meB tkv#i Ki#Z fvtj v j v#M, e#vj K#n#j!

etjv, tZvgvq ej #Z bv-Ki#Q tKD! K#n#j Gevi nvm#Z _v#K| l i w#P#Ki is jvj ntq hvq|

Rwbm mvivUv R#ebfi i`ayRj wQ| KZ evi th R#j R#j wbt#f tMjvg| GLb fwe, QvB t_#K Kqj v n#lqv hvq wK bv|| nvRvi m#v#e#Zvi gta`l wbtR#K d#j i g#Zv my`i ivL#Z PvBZvg| GKUv mgq e#stZ cvijvg, hvi w`#K Zw#K#q Zw#K#q AU ntq hwr`Q, tm GKevi l w#t#i ZvKv#e bv| GKv GKv A#bK c_` tntUwQ, Zvici GLb GB nw#tei n#Z a#i nuUv| gv#j Avgv#K fj te#S, e#K| Aw#vg Kwi#-Avi w#Y#Zvg W#e th#Z th#Z A#U#i g#Zv tmj#dvUv nvZ#o teovZvg| nw#et#K K#j KiZvg, Zvici Aw#vg K_v #j v|

GKmgq tZv nwæe w#tq Ki#e ZLb! Zvg gvt#Z cv#te!

Rwb bv| GB w#S#Uv Avgv#K l AvR#v#j L# fq cv#tq t`q| tg#vgZvi K_v`_tj v P#c ntq mg`-b`vq-Ab`v#qi avi Y#t#K AU#Kv#i j Kv#Z t`#L|

bxj wRb#n Avi jvj tMw# civ GKUv `#U#`tq#q G#m `wovj tg#vgZv`i tUv#t#i mvg#b| w#foi gta` mg`-tU#ej _w#j B c#q `Lj ntq i#q#Q| t#tqU#t#K `wotq _vKtZ t`#L K#n#j wUwU tQ#o D#V coj| l#i Lv#l qv#l c#q t#l ntq G#m#Qj| t#tqU# emvi RvqMv tctq Av#K#-ntjv LwbKUv| K#n#j i w`#K Zw#K#q _v#v#m #j j, #jvi mv#_ mv#_ Zvi tmv#v#j is Kiv K#qKvU P#j l tnt#m DVj| tmj#dv#b KvD#K L#R#Z j v#j t#tqU# tmB g#n#Z# K#n#j wUwU tQ#o D#V covi mgq t`Lj, t#tqU#i wbt#e#f Dcwi fvt#m bxj wR#Y Avi jvj Uc-Gi gvSLv#b dm# Z#K L#e my`i K#i D#e Au#v| wRb#nUv tKv#i t_#K A#bK wbt#P t#tq D#eU#t#K Avi l c#M#p K#i Zj #Q| K#n#j tg#vgZvi t#Q#b t#Q#b nuU#Z _v#K Avi f#te, Avgiv wK t#t#m hwr`Q tKv#bv RuU#j mg#qi A#N#Z| Avgv#`i A#S#vZ#l wK cv#e hv#Q GB w#w#RU`vj mg#q!

P#i Zjvi m#`v-Kv#j #Z X#K#j l i v `R#b| tg#vgZv kwo t`L#j A#bK#Y a#i, K#n#j l t`L#j gvtqi Rb`, wbt#Ri Rb`, e#jUK k#ci wRvB#bi Rb`| ZLb#l kwo _w#j i w#j Ki#Z t`lqv nqub| n#vO#i mn n#t#Z wbtq `wotq

itqtQ Kznij | gtl GKUz BZ-Z fve wbtq fvetQ kwo_tjv tbtē wK bv,
nVvr `iRvi w`tk Zmkqtq fZ t`Lvi gZv PgtK DVj Kznij | mvgtbB
`wotq kvnwi qvi nvmv tivij | Zvi Gtjvgtjv DmtKvLmLvj Pj AvR
eivKetK Kiv | e`K wRbm Avi mv`v wU-kvtU`vKvbi D34j Avtj vtZ
AtbKUvB D34j t`Lv`Q ZvtK | Kznij i tPvtL tPvL ivLj tivij, w`uj K
tPvtL tPtq _vKj | nVvr Kx thb ntjv, gtb ntjv Ab` GK t`tk Ab` GK
RMtZ nwi tq tMtQ Kznij | Pricvtki GKUv Zbtq nvl qv Aj w`tZ fwmqtq
wb`Q ZvtK tbvOi Qvov tbsKvi gZv | mevi AePZtb tK thb `uk`Kti
tMj | GB D34j Avtj vtZ tKvb my`i t`tk Gtm wgtk tMj ARvbv t`dgi
Avtjv, Zvi B gvtS Kznij d`U DVj dj` ntq, d`i d`i cRvcwZ ntq ntq |
tivij i tPvL tmB `k` cvb Kij mg`-c0Y w`tq, AvZv w`tq | wbtRtK
GKUw gytZP gta` AbS-mgtqi Rb` Kznij i tPvtL nwi tq wMtq | tgSwgZvi
av`vq PgtK Dtv Kznij |

wKti Kvco c0` KtiwQm! wej tc Kive bv | Avq!
niv Kie | Pj | ej tZ ej tZ tivij i w`tk `ZtUz`ntq ZvKvj Kznij |
Avcwb GLvtb, tKgb AvtQb! Avcv fvtjv AvtQ!

tKb AvmtZ tbB bwK | Av`sj kixi fvtjv bv | nvBtclnvi Avi tPvtLi
mgm`v tetotQ | Avi Awg fvtjv AwQ | gvtS gvtS G gvtKfU t`tk cQt` i
gyf wKbtZ Avvm | AvRI ZvB Ki tZ GtmQj vg | nVvr Av`sji Rb` kwo
wKbtZ Bt`Q ntjv | Avmp tZv GKUv kwo Avgvq c0` Kti w`b |

tivij i fvix KE`ti gvtS wQj GKUv gvZvj Kiv Amvgvb` m`\$wvZ
mj, Kznij AM`n` Ki tZ cvij bv | `tUv kwo c0` Ki tZ wMtq `Rtbi
AvOj `uj ci`uti KivKwQ Gj, tivij i Mv t`tk Qwotq covQj Zxe`
cj`lvij MÜ, Zvi cLi Zvq week ntq AvmQj Kznij i Abfje | GKUv
tmvbwj So thb etq hvq l`i `RbtK wnti, tm Sto tftm Avtm Zxe`
Kwgbxdtj i MÜ | Pvi w`tki cv`extK nVvr gtb ntjv eo bxie Avi `ä |

GKUw kwo tZv gvtqi Rb` wbjvg Avi GKUw kwo Awg Avgvi cQt` i
GKRbtK w`tZ PvB | Kx Kwi ej p tZv!

t`teb! wguo tntm gv_v `vj tq ej j Kznij |
Avcwb hiv` wKQygtb bv Kti b Zte GB kwo wU Avcbvi Rb` |
Kti b Kx Avcwb! cvMj ntj b!

GB th Avcwb GLyb t`evi AbgwZ w`tj b! K_v wdwitq tbtēb bv wCR |
Ggb my`i mgq Avgvi RxeTB KLb | Avtmv | ej tZ ej tZ kwoUvi wej
tc Kti tivij Kznij i nvtZ webtqi mv`_ w`j | tgSwgZv `wotq me
ch`e`Y KivQj | Avi _vKtZ bv tcti etj DVj —

Kvi mv`_ K_v ej wQm Kznij ! Avjvc Kwi tq t` !

tgSwgZv AvcyGw`tk Gm | GB nt`Q tgSwgZv wmk`vi | Avgvi Kwj M | eUz
Avgvt` i tKv`vwb`Z weAvcb kvLvq itqtQb | mnKvix cwi Pvj K | Avi Dib
nt`Qb...

gv_vUv SmKtq tivij wbtRB etj Pj j —

Awg kvnwi qvi nvmv tivij | nvd Wv`vi | One AuKtZ fvtj vevm Ges One
AwmK | eveli A`wZK Ae`v fvtjv wQj, ZvB tKv`bv PvKwi tZ bv thtq |
w`we` Pj hv`Q | Kx etj b Kznij | Gi tPtq tenk cwi Pq t`evi gZv
tKv`bv cwi Pq tZv Avgvi tbB!

AvcbvtK Ab` GKw`b Ab` tKv_vl t`tLwQ gtb nt`Q | I niv, Avcwb Lp
gRv Kti K_v ej wQj b gvBt`vvev`mi mvgtb, GKUz ivd t`wL`tq wQj tmw`b
AvcbvtK | Pj p GKmv`_ etm Kwd LvB | Avcbvi gRvi K_v tkvov hvte |

bv AvR _vK | AvR Lp Zvov AvtQ | t`Lv nte nqtZv Ab` tKv`bv w`b, Ab`
tKv`bvLv`b, etj B tivij Avi `wovj bv | GKtRvov `p cvtq Pj tMj |
hvevi AvtM GKUz wdti ZvKvj Kznij i w`tk | hvevi ct`_i w`tk Zmkqtq
Kznij i gtb ntjv `iRvq `wotq AvtQ wekvj GK kb`Zv, Aeqenxb
Av`j nxb |

6.

wbtRtK wbtq GK D`ev-cv`ev fvebvq mwZvi KvUtZ KvUtZ Nti Gtm wdi j
Kznij |

nvtZ GZ me Kx GtbwQm? Kznij i gvtqi AevK Kiv ckt`

tXtK ti tLQ AtbKLwb | tJ, Ktj tR fvtjv ti Rvè Kivi ci còqB
gvgvZv fvB tivnvtK ej tZ i bZ, li tPvniv t tLB uPvi iv fvtjv baf
w tqtQ | K_uVv i bZ i bZ Lp Kó ntZv Ktnij i | wKS' gvtqi wbtla wQj
etj còZer' KiZ bv | tKgb wQj tmme w b! Rxtbi j tqi mvt_ memgq
msMxZnxb GKUv e wZugx mji evar ctoqZ Zvi i wKPu | i aytnU Pj v
D"Qymnxbfvte tKvfbv MSe nxb ct_ | tKvfbv wKQj Rb Avkv tbB, Atc qv
tbB, efxKi gvtS mxgvnxb hšyv wbtq, Amvo gb wbtq i aytfm Pj v |

gtb cto MvRxcj Awdmvm tKvqvU i tmB wZbZjvi evmv | eev
A wWigvbt = uUf mwf fmi Awdmvi, gv AwZkq my ix wkv qZv | ZLb tm
AvU eQti i Km w tZ cotQ | tmme w b wQj cRvcwZi Wbvq etm Dto
teovevi w b, dñ dñi Avi i wOb w b | nVvr Kx t tK Kx ntq tMj | Aveÿy
XvKvq UYdvi ntjv Zvivi hve-hve evmv e j ve Ki tQ | nVvr AvPgKv GK
ga i vtZ gvtqi AvZBv ZvtK Ntgi tFzi t tK Rwm tQ Zj j | tm Pz
Kti LvtUi GKtKvY Dtv etm tQ ZLb | I iv wbtRiv GZB SMOV Ki tQ th,
Zvi w tK tKD ZvKv"Q bv | gv evi evi wPrKvi Kti ej wQj, 0H jveY
tgtqUv tK! tZvgvi mvt_ KZw tbi cwPq! tm Rb" B eyS XvKvq UYdvi
nevi `p!0 Avgvi my k0 n vUmvq Aveÿy GKU qY Pz Kti t tK ej j,
0jveY tK Awg w tQ Kti wQ | G Qvov Ab tKvfbv Dcvq wQj bv | 0 gntZP
gta `ovg kã Kti Zvt i tWms tUvej Uv AvQto coj, Zvi AvqbuUv tftQ
Lvb-Lvb ntq tMj | Zvi GKU UKtiv w tQ gv wbtRi nvtZ Kx thb Kij,
i t3 tftm hmwQj gvtqi nvZ | tm ftq AU ntq hmwQj, Pvi cvtki Avtj v-
evZvm me AUKvi ntq w tQ wQj | Aveÿy ZLb | tRvti tRvti wPrKvi Kti
ej wQj, 0gvM, wdtRi ev" Pv!0 Aveÿy K tm Avi tKvfbw b t tLwb | tmB
AUKvi AvRI ZvtK Ntgi tFzi Zvotq teovq, AvRI còZwU gntZ" wQy
Zvov Kti | wdtRi ev" Pv kã wU A_ tm AvRI gtb gtb LjR teovq | Zvi
gv ZLb | Avt- Avt- etj hv"Q, 0AvgvtK tQute bv, uk" Ki te bv AvgvtK,
Avgvi mvgtb t tK Pj hvl | 0

bvby | gvgvi AtbK Abtva mEj | Avsÿ Avtcvl Kti w b, NYvq gL w dwtq
wbtq wQj Zvi AZxZ t tK | Rxtbi GB wlv 3 q tZi hšyv wbtq mg -
còZKj Zvi gta w tQ eo Kti Ztj tQ ZvtK | Zey Aveÿy K Zvi gtb coZ |
Ct i w tB Zvi gvgvZv fvBtevtbiv AtbK gRv KiZ, Zvt i Aveÿy KvtQ
t tK muj w g w bZ | ZLb Zvi gtb coZ Aveÿy K | Avi ZLbB Zvi gb

Amæ hšyv wbtq wewObantq thZ H Avb` gLi Zv t tK | AtbK Aetnj v
mn Kti gvgvi ewotZ gvb | ntqtQ tm | Avsÿ mvi w b tmj vB KiZ, tmj vB
ZvtK week Kti w Z, fuj tq w Z t n-gtbi me hšyv | còZw b bZb bZb
wWRvBb bZb bZb AWf tctq gv me tL fjt thZ | Avt- Avt- gd t
knii tmB ALÉ D'vg mefRi gvtS Ktnij | hšyv wj fjt thZ vKj |
Ktnij i tPvtLi mvgtb Aw MŠ-tKvgj mefRi big nvZ tFZti i wSwKvgwK
Rj btK axti axti w b wftq w j | mgeqmt i mvt_ tm tbtg hvq avbt q tZ |
gvgvZv fvB tevbt i mvt_ tLj Z Adivb t Sovt šwo tLj v | el q Lvtj i
cvtk tdtj hvl qv K"Qtc i wWg Kvotq AvbZ nutmi Qvbi Rb", Avj ct_
nutU, mi tli Zv qeMÜ tctZ tctZ eo ntq Dtv wQj tm | ewotZ gvgv i
tUv vj Mi wQj | Zvi t tQ tLq cp ntq DVZ Ktnij | GKw b
cvU t tZi tFzi Mi "cvj K Lvtj tKi mvt_ KvtRi tqt dvtZgvtK j wKtq
_vKtZ t LZ | Ktnij ZLb AtbK tKSZnj wbtq cvU t tZi Nb tSvtci
w tK ZvKtq vKZ | Zvt i tK LjR tcz bv | weQv tcvKvi ftq cvU t tZ
bgvi mvrn Ki tZ cvi Z bv Ktnij | wKS' tKSZnj | ckeZvtK kmš-t q
bv | tm wgvMZ dvtZgvtK ckeKti tZ v tK |

dZv ZB cvU t tZ j KvBwQnj tKb!

tKvb tej v! Dg gv wK KZv | tQwYgvb | tQwYnBqv v tKv |

Ktnij ZLb etj, Awg gvtK me ej e |

Kx KBev | Awg Avi Lvtj K'v gj wM LjR tZ tMwQj vg eyS-0, gj wM LjR tZ |

Ktnij uó eStZ cvti dvtZgv w g v ej tQ | Kvi Y I iv còqB cvU t tZ
thZ `ycj tej vq | mg - `ycj ZLb tivt i Zvtc wStgvt"Q | wKS' Zvivi Rb
ntq DVZ ZB | wKQy b ci ewoi mevB tUi tCj dvtZgvi cvU t tZ hvevi
inm | GK w tKtj dvtZgvi ewg ntq gv v Ntgi coj, nvtZ Pvtqi emb
wQj tmme SbSubtq tftQ coj | Ktnij mtegv l gvgvZv fvB tevbt i
mvt_ tLjv tkl Kti nvZ gL atq bvkZv tL tZ etm tQ | eo gw g wPrKvi
Avi dvtZgvi Kvbwq nVvr w e j tZi gtZv QjU tMj Ktnij ivbNti | gwgi
nvtZ KvtVi GKUv tPjv, tmUv DvP tQ gw g ej wQj, Kvi j tM i BQm Kn
nivgRw! Ztj Ztj GBme | tdtvii gta t bwo KÉvi gtZv MovMwo
Lw"Qj dvtZgvi wKQY ci Ktnij i mEi eQti e x v bvby Avmj tmB
Nti | ej j, eDgv Pz Ktiv | Kx nBtQ Awg t LZwQ | dvtZgv I dvtZgv

Gw`k Avq| tZvi gvq tZvti GB ewotZ _Bqv gitQ| tK Ki tQ tZvi GB meDvk Zvi bvg K| dvtZgv wbeRvi, gwngi tPvL w`tq thb i³ SitQ| nVvr gv Ges Ab` Avil A tbtK tmB NiUvq XkK coj| gv K t n w j k t K t` LtZ tctq etj DVj, K t n w j eot`i K_v i gta` Zvg Gnti tKb! hvl cotZ hvl!

gv t q i K_v q nVvr mevi mvg t b Zvi AcgwmbZ teva ntjv| tm etj emj AZ`S`wbgg f v t e, Zvg Avgv t K memgq tQvU fve tKb! Avgvi e y S tKv t b v w K O B R v b t Z t b B | A w g m e R w b | d Z ` v A v i L v t j K ` v ` p j t e j v q c v U t ` t Z g j w M L R t Z t h Z | K t n w j i K_v i k t a i t i k t k l b v n t Z B N t i i t f Z i n v - n v ` t t f t m A v m j | t m B m U ` v t ` t K B L v t j t K i t L u t R e u ` b A t c ` v K t i w Q j d v t Z g v | e o n t q R v b t Z t c t i w Q j K t n w j , d v t Z g v i G K w U t O t j n t q i w Q j | b v b y Z v t K G w Z g L v b v q i v L v i e t ` v e ` - K t i w ` t q i w Q j |

Gme t` LtZ t` LtZ Kte thb wbtRi ARvtSB eo ntq D t V K t n w j | g v t q i K v t Q w K O B j K v Z b v | g v t q i ` t c a e j v j i s b o n t q w M t q i w Q j A t b K A v t M B , Z e y t m g v t K t ` e v i t P o v K t i w Q j G K g t V v t f v t i i e v Z v m | g v i ` t L A v i ` x N R t m ` t j v f i O v t P v i v e t K i t f Z i t ` t K t e i K t i A v b v i Z i e a t P o v K t i w Q j t j L v c o v q A t b K m g q w ` t q | Z v i c i x ` v i f v t j v t i R v e g v t q i k b ` e K f t i w Z |

Zey t K b t h b m e e ` _ g t b n q Z v i | t Q v U t Q v U A v t j v ` t j v l A t b K ` t i t f t m h v q , t K v t b v A v b ` e v Z v m A v t m b v G B R x Y ` R x e t b | t k v f b Z v t K f v t j v e v t m , A t b K w P w t j t L , K t n w j t K w b t q w b e o f v t j v e v m v i N i e u t a g t b g t b | t m m e e t S w K S ` e j t Z c v t i b v Z v i t d t j A v m v A Z x t Z i K _ v | t k v f b R v t b Z v i A v e y g v i v M t Q t O v U t e j v q | K t n w j c k Z m Z ` Z v t K K L b l e t j w b | K v i Y A v t k c v t k i m v g w R K R x e b t K v t b w ` b e S t Z c v t i w b Z v i g v t q i M f x i ` t L , e i s w W t f w m ` n e v i ` v q t K v t b v b v t K v t b v f v t e K t n w j i g v t q i D c i B c t o t Q | t k v f b K L b l e S t Z c v i t e b v K Z K v t j v t X D t q i N w Y Z e v i e v i A v Q t o c t o t Q Z v i R x e b | t m W t e t M t Q , c i ` t j Y B t f t m D t V t Q e v i e v i | t k v f b t O v U t e j v t ` t K t ` t L t O N k v S - c _ , k v S - w ` b , k v S - R x e b ; K t n w j i k ` v l j v f i v R x e t b i m t _ l i t e v S v c o v b v n l q v b f v t j v |

fvetZ fvetZ A t b K i v Z n t q t M j | t g v e v B t j i U v B g U v t ` t L w b j K t n w j | i v Z w Z b U v e v t R , w K O t Z B N g A v m t Q b v | w e O v b v t ` t K D t V G e v i G U v P w e v _ i " g U v q t M j | Z v i c i g t L t P v t L R t j i S v c U v w ` t q i t q c o j A v e v i | t P v t L i m v g t b e v i e v i t f t m D V t Z j v M j t i v i t i i g t _ | l i t P v t L K x w Q j h v Z v t K R x e t b G B c l g e v t i i g t Z v ` u w ` Z K i j ! l i m v t _ K v U v t b v c u P w g u b U m g q l t h b A S a x b | f v e t Z f v e t Z N t g i t f Z i n w i t q h v q K t n w j | ` t c a e f v t m , W t e t h t Z _ v t K i v t Z i b ` x t Z | ` t A v K v t k t R t M _ v t K G K v w P K b P v ` | Z v i n v m A u K v - e u K v n t q t R t M _ v t K R t j i w b t P | t g t N i t i L v q g t b i Q u e A u K v n t q h v q , Z v i Q v q v c t o _ v t K R t j i M f x i | K t n w j W t e t h t Z _ v t K A v i l A Z t j , Z v i g v _ v i t X D t L j v t b v P j t f t m _ v t K , b i g A v i m v ` v e t K i g t Z v n v Z ` t U v m u Z v t i i Q t ` c a n w i Z n t q R t j i t d b v q M w o t q h v q | t K t h b ` t c a e l c v i t ` t K l i b v g a t i W v t K | ` t c a e A U K v i t ` t K M v t b i g t Z v t m B m j c a t Y i M n t b w k n w i Z n q | c a Z a Y w b Z n t Z _ v t K w ` t K w ` t K , K t n w j i t d b v i g t Z v b i g k i x i t m B W t K i a Y w b t Z t f t O ` d o v n t q h v q | K t n w j Z v t K L R t Z _ v t K g v S i v t Z i A v K v t k i Z v i v q , n v n v K v i K i v i v t Z i e v Z v t m , t R ` v r m e A v t j w K Z M v t Q i Q v q v q | t K W v t K A v g v t K G g b K t i ! t K v b w c a R b | Z t e Z v i g t L w A U K v t i j K v t b v t K b ! b v w K A v g w i g t b i f j ! K v t j v P j Q w o t q A v t Q t M v j w c w e O v b v q , b ` x i t X D ` t Y ` t Y K v S - t P v t L i c v Z v q t b t g t Q M f x i N g , t m B N t g i t N v t i t P v t L i c v Z v q ` t c a e A v i R v M i t Y R o i t q R o i t q A v t j v O v q v q w g t k A v t Q G K w U g t _ , M f x i ` t U v K v t j v t P v L , t m B t P v t L A t b K A v t j v | Z v i c k ` - K c v t j R t i i Z v c , k i x i t ` t K t f t m A v m v D o N O Y | l i K E ` t c a Z a Y w b Z n t Z n t Z m g k w e j x b n t q t Q K t n w j i g t b i M n t b , G L b w ` i f v t e g t L v g w L n t q t Q t m , K t n w j Z v i W v t K i D r m w U w P w y Z K i t Z c v t i | t h Z v t K t W t K t M t Q ` t c a e Z v i A m v o A v Z w t K w ` t q t Q b v o v , Z v i A Z B a v g ` g v Y A v Z w i g v t S R w M t q t Q m n R A b y f e A v i w e ` s q | K t n w j ` t c a e b ` x t Z A v i l W t e t h t Z t h t Z t i v i t i i t P v t L t P v L i v t L , A w e ` v i K i t Z _ v t K ` t U v t X D t q i g a ` e Z x ` b t k a ` , G K v K v i n t q h v l q v f v t j v e v m v |

t f v t i i A v t j v G t m K t n w j i w e O v b v i c v t k i R v b j v q D w k w ` t q t Q | t P v L L t j n V v r j 3 / 4 v c v q K t n w j | ` t c a e G Z ` t Y t K v _ v q w Q j t m ! G w k m w Z ` B ` c a e G L b l t h b n v t Z i g v W t Z A b y f e n t ` Q A b ` K v i l n v Z , g v b e x q w b k l m , t i v i t i i K v t j v t P v t L j x b n t q h v l q v K t n w j i A w ` Z i , R t j i t d b v A v i

tRvqti i gvSvgnS cëj MÜgay gnZ® Avtj v cëj fite Gtm cto Ktnwj i
big tPvtLi Dci, Rwbqtq t`q `cæAvi mwZ`i e`earb|

7.

wcQvbn tQto ZvovZvmo DfV cto Ktnwj | tWfms tUwetj i eo AvqbvUvi
mvgtb thtq `uovq, Zvi AZj Pj Rtj i gfvZv Qwoq cto wcQvbn`tk|
Avqbvq ZvKvtZB nVr MZKvj tivl`fii t`lqv kmovUv tPvtL cto| cig
ggZvq kmovUvtK Mvtq Rwoq tbq Ktnwj | kmovUvi MÜ`itK axti axti,
gfb nq kmov Mvtq wgtk AvfQ Zvi wçRb| `fcie`tik Rwoq AvfQ tmB
kmotZ, `fcæZvtK thgb t`tLto, bMævtK dttm DfvUQj Zvi Zi`wZz tckx,
Avi ü`tqi Mfxti tçUw_Z wQj Mfxi fvtj vevmv|

Awdtmi t`wi ntq hvf`Q fvetZ fvetZ Ktnwj Avi t`wi Kij bv| kmovUv
Avj gwi i ZvtK Ztj t`tL ev`itg tMj mab tmti wbtZ| kixitK wku_j
Kti w`tq wbg® Rtj i avivi wbtP Gtm `uovq tm| Rj XtK cto kixit i
Avj tZ-Mvj tZ, ev`wq kixit i Av`tb, Zðvq, Aw`i Zvq| Rj Gtb t`q
P`tbi wmoZv, axti axti mwZ ntZ ntZ kxZj nq Ktnwj |

Pj Uv SUCU tnqvi Wfqi w`tq`i wktq wbtq teYx tefta PUCU`Zwi ntq tbq
Ktnwj | WvBubs tUwetj ivLv cvDi`wutZ gvLb j vMvtq eo eo Kvgto tLtz
_vtK| tj eyPr-Uv ZLbi tek Mi g|

gvj Zx, GKUv wciw P t`Z AvgvtK! PvUv tXtj tLtz nte|

gvj Zx Zvi RUCvKvtbv teYx t`vj vtZ t`vj vtZ wciw PwU GwMvtq t`q| Ngy
t`tk DfV GLbi nvZ-gt wKQß cwi`vi Ktiwb tm| Kvtj v Mvtiv tqtq`i
gtZv gtl Avi l Kvtj v j vMvtQ t`Ltz|

bvKZv tkl KtiwQm Ktnwj ! ej tZ ej tZ wktPb t`tk Gtm Ktnwj i mvgtb
Gtm `uovq Ktnwj i gv|

tm Kx ntq tMj bv`vLv qv! Kj vUv tZv cto iBj | `çj i Lvevi wbm&bv,
`ja, Kj v meB cto _vtK tUwetj , Ggnbfvte kixi wJKte!

Zvg Gme wbtq GK`g fvete bv| Awdtm Lye fvtj v gvfti K`wUv AvfQ|
meB cvl qv hvq|

H tZv GK wcm&m`vÜDBP tLtz `çj cvi Kite, Zv wK Awg Rwb bv! AvR
t`tk ivtZ tkvevi mgq wbgq Kti GK Mwæ `ja bv tLtz wKŠ` Lye Lvivc
nte, etj w`j vg|

wK AvfQ gv, GLb Zvb! hvB Zvntj , ivM Ktiv bv—Mvtqi Dci tMvj wv
ZvtZi kmov AvPj Uv GKUztUtb wbtq Ktnwj tei ntq tMj |

tMtUi gtl wi Kkvq DVtZ hvevi mgq cwi wPZ gtl t`tL GKUz`gtK tMj
Ktnwj | evej ybv! tKgb AvwQm?

Avctb fvtj v AvfQb Avcv!

niv fvtj v| ZB Gw`tk Kx Ki wQm?

j wU`t`BK`v Kvco Zj tZ AvBj vg| Avæyi kixj Wv tenk fvj v bv| Avgvti
AfbKw`b t`BK`v KBtQ Avcbvi j tM t`nv KitYi KZv| Avctbi evmWw
fßj`v tMwQ| Lwj Kq, Avcbvi Avæyti j Bqv GKUzt`n`v KitZb|

H th mv`v OqZj v, HUvi wZb Zj vq Avgvt`i d`vU| wPtb ivLd` Avi t`wL
AvR Awdm QvUj cti AvæytiK wbtq thtZ cwi wK bv| mvtiv Avcvtk
Avgvi mvj vg w`m|

AvBtmb&wKŠ! GZ Kvto emv, ZeyGKevi Avl b hvq bv| Lvj væyi gftntZv
Lwj Avctb tMv KZv!

thtZ thtZ Avcb fvebvq MovtZ _vtK Ktnwj | fvte, gvbtli gb eob
inm`gq| MZ `ywr`b AvfMI tivl`jtk fvtj v j vtMwb Zvi | A_P MZKvtj i
ci AvrtKi tm mævY`Ab`i Kg| Avi Kx i Kg KvKZvj xqfvte AvR evej j
mvt` t`Lv| AvR Avevi H emovUvtZ hvte! fvebvi mvt` mvt` emovUv ZvtK
Pætki gtZv AvKI` Kitz`_vtK| Zte wK ctiYi tKv_vl itqtQ tçgi
cævn! tKb th evi evi Pvicvtki Ggb ifcvt` nq! KLBi ü`q`i wktq
Kw, Rxeb ntqtQ j ÜfÜ| gv eev t`tkto Zvi Rxeb mgvst`vj ti Lvi
gtZv, gvSLvtb tm thb eo GKv, wotm½| wKQß Rvtb bv cKwZi Acvi
inm`|`i aygnvcKwZi gvSLvtb wki ntq GKv `wotq`_vtK, gnvKvtj i PvKv
Nj evi g`yktã Avf`-Avf`-tefo l tV| çUwU RwieZ RMtZi gvtSB wK

i tqfQ GKB m½ "bi vk" I Atj ŠmKKZv, D™eb I we`sq, weŕcivi Y, te`bv,
ZmB-AZmBi AeKvk, GKmkZi me wgvj tq ØØggq wbtm½ weKvk! Zvi Rxeb
thb wðoi GK tMj Kauav thLvfb me A_B v_xb nŕq hvq|

AvR Awdmi Nmoi Kulv thb Avi GtMt"Q bv| Kŕnwi i eob Aw`i
j vMŕQ| tPqvi, tW`c, j`vcUcN meB tKgb thb `wei nŕq i tqfQ| Kŕnwi i
eŕKi tfZi Gtj vtgtj v fvebvi So etq hvq Zeytm kvš-gvaexj Zvi gtZv
nŕq _vŕK| dvBj t`tL hZæKti wi tcvU°Rgv t`q, K`vUŕb Lvevi Lvq,
tgšvgZv I Ab`vb` Kwj Mŕ`i mvt_ Mí Kti; wKš`mewKQß eo Kwšggq gtb
nq| AvR K`vUŕb tLŕZ thŕq Avmd nVr j vfvj i mvt_ tek DŕEwRZ nŕq
ej vQj ŐAvB tnU j vDW DI g`vbŕ| j vfvj tgŕqUv mVbŕKvj wRK`wvj Ges
Bŕgvkvbwj AŕbK ÷š| tgšvgZv tevKvi gtZv Zwmŕq wQj I ŕ`i w`ŕK|
hw` I n`wv Kvcŕ wntmte I ŕ`i tek mŕvg AvŕQ| j vfvj wMŕqkvbUvŕK Lŕ
mnRfŕte U`vKj Kŕi vQj eŕx w`ŕq| mevi mvt_ Ggb mŕ`i wen`vŕ Kij
thb wKQß NŕUwb| Avi tKD nŕj nŕqZv Ab`fŕte wi Av`± KiZ| mevB
e`vcviUv wbtq tfZti tfZti bvbviKg tKšZnŕj wQj| Kŕnwi tm-me
e`vcvi wj I AvR fŕtjv Kŕi Zwmŕq t`tLwb| GKUv cŕŕbæcveŕbi kã
Kj Kj iŕe gŕbi Zj vq tmŕZ nŕq etq hvŕ"Q| KLb Avmte tmB mŕngq
hLb `ŕ AvKvk t_ŕK tŕtq Avmte tŕŕ, tPvŕL dUŕe Avtjv! gŕbi
PĀj Zv_ŕj v h_vmva" tPŕc ivŕL Kŕnwi! Avevi gŕb gŕb tevKv nŕq hvq! Kx
me fvevQ Awg! Aw` Ašxv| tm wK Gme Rvŕb! tKvŕbw` b wK Rvŕb! bv
RvbvB fŕtjv| mŕZ`B hw` ZvŕK KvŕQ cvB Zvntj I wK Avgvi Lŕ fŕtjv
j vMŕe! wK Rwb! nŕqZv ev, nŕqZv bv| G-B fŕtjv, fvebvi D`Qŕtm wŕŕR
wŕŕR tŕŕm hvL qv, wKQygnŕZŕ Rb` AbšKvj gŕb gŕb Aŕcŕv Kiv|

gvBŕµveŕm tgšvgZvi Mv Qŕq eŕmŕQ Kŕnwi | GB Kx Mvb i`bQ! GB th,
i`bZ cv`Q bv! Kŕnwi Avevi WvŕK tgšvgZvŕK AvZ AšMŕ fŕte|

Gevi i`bZ tŕj tgšvgZv| tŕtq tNvŕj, Avgvi tdewi U| ZB i`bue? etj
Kŕnwi i Kvŕb tnW tŕvUv j vMŕq t`q tgšvgZv|

Mvb evRŕQ—

gvqveb wewwi Yx Awg bB

`c`b mĀwi Yx Awg bB

mŪvi tgNgvj v Awg bB

mŕ cikb wŕŕv Awg bB—

PgrKvi Mvb| GB gnŕZ°GB hvŕvcŕ_i fviUKz eo tewk gŕb nŕqWj
Kŕnwi i| Mŕŕbi mŕi mŕi Akvš-gŕbi fvi wKQŕv Kŕg tMj |

emvq wŕŕi kwvUv Avi e`j vj bv Kŕnwi | gvŕK ti wW nŕZ etj Pj Uv Lŕj
Avŕŕo wbj | gŕUv Rŕj i SvŕUvq aŕq wbj tek KŕqKevi | Zvi ci nŕév
GKUz cvDWvi cvd eŕj tq nŕév tMvj wv wj cv`K j vMvj tVŕU|

gv Pj | gvj ZŕŕK ej, ivŕZi ivbŕtmŕi eŕm wUvŕf t`LŕZ| Avi Avgvi Nŕi
thb fŕtjv Kŕi Gŕiŕmŕj t`cŕKŕi ivŕL mŪvi cici B|

nŕŕi, ti wW nŕq Avgiv hvŕ"Q tKv_vq?

GB tZv, `ŕUv emv cŕi mŕŕeiv Avcvi ewotZ| tZvgŕK AŕbKevi etj tQ
hvevi Rb`| AvR I ŕ`i KvŕRi tQŕj Uv ej j, Dwb bwK Amy`| ZvB fvej vg
hvL qv DŕPZ|

wK AvŕQ| wKš`GKUz AvŕM ej tŕj nŕZv bv! nŕŕZi `Zwi tKvŕbv Lvevi wbtq
thŕZ cv Zvg| Dwb Avgvi nŕŕZi MŕRŕi i nŕj qv Avi ŕŕŕi i cvŕqm Lŕ
cŕ` KiZ!

tek tZv, Avi GKŕ`b wbtq thŕq| AvR bv nq wKQy dj B wKŕb wbtq hvB|
Avmŕj Awdm t_ŕK ZvovZvmo wŕi e wK bv, AvŕM t_ŕK wŕwŕZ wQj vg bv|

AŕbKŕ`b ci mŕŕeiv Avcvi mŕŕ_ t`Lv nŕe| KZ eQi AvŕMi K_v,
GKmvŕ_ Rŕŕ` ecŕi KwUŕtŕQ tek KwU eQi | weMZ w`ŕbi K_v gŕb nŕZB
GKUv Mŕxi `xNŕŕm Kŕnwi i gvŕŕi QvBi Ov kwvwi mŕŕ_ wŕtj GKvKvi nŕq
hvq| nwiŕq hvL qv tmB mgq_wj thb eŭ`ŕi i we`ŕi Y| tRvŕbvi iŕŕ
Qwotq cov gvŕŕi cvŕi `ŕi i`k| Zvi cŕi i mgq_wj i ay cŕĀbv Avi
tŕŕiŕK VŕK hvevi BwZnm|

t`vZj vq mŕŕeiv teMŕgi LvŕUi cvŕk ivLv I Iŕai wkwk, mŕ`v Avŕŕi i Sŕo,
mewKQŕZ A`Mvgx mŕhŕ Avŕjv Gŕm cŕotŕQ| mŪvi GKUz AvŕMB I iv
`ŕŕb wŕtj Gŕm emj mŕŕeiv teMŕgi cvŕk| mŕ`v Avŕŕi i Sŕoi cvŕk
Kŕnwi m` wKŕb Avbv eo eo j vj Avŕj_wj mŕŕŕŕŕq ivŕL mveavŕb| mŕŕeiv

teMg LvUi Dci Kznij tK GKcvtk eimtg Ab'cvtk Kznij i gvtK GKgtb t`tL wbrQj | Zvici ejj :

i Zæ; tZvgvi tPnivivi mvt_ Kznij i GZ wjj! cŒg thw`b epõgi gta` I tK t`Lj vg, Awg tZv tftæB wbtqWj vg Zwg! gvSLvrb th GZUv mgq cvi ntq tMtQ Awg Zvr`ŒwYKfvte ftj B wMtqWj vg |

gvSLvrb AvVrtiv eQi! AtbK eo `tmgq—mvtæiv Avcv | Zey tZv cvi Kijvg, cvi Kti hwrQ | Ggb GKwU ivZ tbB, th ivtZ tPrtLi Rtj ewj k tftRwb | mvi v Rxebfi tPrtLi Rtj ewj k tftRwb | mvi v Rxebfi tPrtLi Rj tdjvi Kcvj wbtq GtmQ |

Gfvte etjv bv | GLb Avi Kx wPŠw! tqtqK eo KtiQ, wbtRi cvtg `wovZ wktLtQ | Gevi GKUzwbwõš-nl t`wL! tmbvi UKtiv tqtq tZvgvi! etj B Kznij i gv_vq nvZ ewj tq t`q mvtæiv Avcv, Avj tZvfvte |

Zey tPrtLi mvgtb tKvrbv `cætbB Avcv! `cæf`LtZ fq cvB | w`b Pj w`bi wbtq | AvRKvj mtn`i ŒlgZvl Ktg hvrtQ |

Avi KZ! kmš-Avgvi l tbB i Zæ; tKv_vl tbB | tivl`ji AveŸv nVr gviv tMj, tQjUv tZv wKQß Kij bv, msmvi ntjv bv | tRvi Kti wætg w`tqWjvg eštj, Qq gym bv thZB QvovQwo | AvRKvj Kvi AvajbK tQj tqtq! tcvkvK AvajbK wKš'gtbi w`K t`tK tKvrbv g`vPDwiwU tbB | Kx Avi Kie! GB ex eqtm wbtm½ Rxeb | Zey tZvgvi K_v hLb fwe, tZvgvi mrmvnm tK ab`ev` RvrbB | GZUKz tqtq wbtq tZvgvi evtci ewno Pj hvevi NUbvq tm mgq Avgiv mevB nZevK ntq wMtqWj vg | GZw`tb tqtqKl eo Kitj | I i AveŸj mvt_ cti Avi thvMvthvM ntqWj ?

thvMvthvMi me c_ ZLbB Awg eÜ Kti tdtjwQ | i`tbiQ Zvi `ß tQj i tqtQ | Avi tKvrbv w`b G e`vcti Avgvi Rvbevi tKšZnj l nqwb | ewPtZ wMtq evi evi gti tMtQ Awg, Avevi gitZ gitZ KLB th tetP D`VwQ | | Avcvb KvQi gvb |, meB RvrbB | meB ejv hvq AvcbvtK | Rtj tWvev gvb | ntq evZv`mi Rb` th AvKwZ, Zv cŒZgn`Z`ŒUi tctqW Awg | GLb tqtqUvtK wbtqB wPŠw`Kwi | fvjv GKUv m`Ü ntj GKUzkmš-tcZvg | brbv `jõšw`gtbi gta` AuKcuKzKti |

Kznij tevev ntq etm _vtK | wbiXn wUKwUK t`qvtj i Mvtq Ovqvxb GKv tntU teovq | Kznij tPtq tPtq t`tL | Rvbjv w`tq GKSj K gblvivi`ci Avtj v-nvl qv DmK w`tq hvq | tivl`j wK AvtQ Dcti! wK Rwb! Kznij i `ŒUv tPvL Aaxi AtcŒlvq `iRvi w`tK ZwmKtq _vtK | GKUzciB mvtæiv teMg Zvi Nti _vKv Kwj s tetj Pvc t`q | ZrŒYvr evejyt`što Avtm |

Kx j wMtæv Lvj væš?

GB Nti Pv Avi bv`v`+` | Awg tZv wKtPtB thZ cviWQ bv, fvjv Kti bvkZv `Zwi Ki | Kvc-wcwi P_s`tjv cwiv`vi Kti Awbm | tivl`j KB! I i Nti AvtQ bmk! GKeri Gw`tK AvmtZ ej |

fvBqv Pvbiv Uvi mgq evBti tMj t`Lj vg | Lvj væš Avctbi l l`p LvBtQb!

niiv, tivl`j LvBtq w`tqWj | l l`p LvBtq w`tqB tevanq evBti tMtQ | wK AvtQ, Avmtj Avgvi Nti cvMtq w`m | Avi tkvb, Giv th GtmQ, Giv Avgvi AtbK Avcb tj vK ešw | fvjv Kti Avc`vqb Ki!

n Lvj væš, ešwQ | tnB Rqt`ecti i cvwŒ GKj tM wQtj b |

miz`B i Zæ; Avgvi tPrtL GLbl Pv evMvrtbi AwcmvmtKvqvUŒ wj tPrtL fvtm | Lp RuK wQj tmBme w`tbi | l LvBkvi cŒq me ev`PviviB Avgvi `tj coZ | Avi tivl`ji AveŸj wQj mevi Ww`vi | tZvgv`i gwnjv Kvtei AvCvq GKw`b bv thZ cvi`j gb Lvivc ntZv Lp | Zwg Pj Avmvi ci tek Kqv`b Lp _g_tg five wQj | mevB tZvgvtK wgm&KiZ | tZvgvi tmjvB, ivbræ mevB Avtj vPv KiZ | cieZŒ mgtg wWm fweiv t`k`tb _vKZ bv | ZvB Avt`-Avt`-AvCv eÜ ntq tMj | tivl`j tK tZvgvi gtb AvtQ i Zw?

gtb nq l tK t`tLwQ | wKš'gtb KitZ cviWQ bv | l tevanq ev`Pvt`i mvt_ Lp GKUv tLj Z bv |

Avi etjv bv | eiveiB NiKtbv | tQvUtejv t`tKB Qwe AuKvi tkv | Ovqvew_i me ev`Priv gvvt lLj tZ thZ, mvBtKj wbtq temtq coZ Avi tivl`j Nti etm etm Qwe AuKtQ | KLB l tK tKv_vl wbtZ cviZvg bv, eC GK_tq | GgbwK tZvgv`i Pv-evMvrtbi tKvqvUŒi tZv Avgiv cŒqB teovtZ AvmZvg, l tK AvbtZ cwivwb KLB l | Rvrbv i Zæ; Ovqvew_i tmB

tKwU UvKvi emo Awg Rti i `ti tetP w`tquQ tivl'jii eveli AmjLi mgq|

K_v_wj i'btZ i'btZ AvUeQii AZxtZ Pij hvq Kfnwj | Zvntj GKB RvqMvq Avgiv tefo DtVwQjvg| tKD KvDtK t`wLub tKvbw`b! nqtZv t`tLwQ| meR PvivMvQ_tjv hLb elR Rj tctq Avil meR ntq DVZ, tKvqUwii Pvicvki tmB mefRi mgv'ivntK Avgiv `Rtb wboqB GKBfvte GKmvf_ Abf'e KtiwQ| emfS-th-tKwKj Avgvi evmvi cvtk tWtK thZ, tm wboqB Qvqvem_tZi l`i emoi MvQ tWtK tMtQ GKB fvte| i_tLvjvi tmB vekvj i_t_i tgjvq wboqB tivl'jI AfbKevi tMtQ, AvZgMzvq Vvq `wotqQ AkI MvQi wbtP| fvetZ fvetZ tmB tQvUtejvi `wZ_tjvK tUtb tUtb LjR LjR tFZI t_tK Ztj AvbtZ jvMj Kfnwj | mveiv Avcvi cUzU Z`B bZbfvte bvo v`wQj Kfnwj tK|

bvov MtI mgqUv cvi ntq hwQj | Kfnwj iv Dve Dve KivQj evmvq tdivi Rb`| Ggb mgq `iRvi evBti fvix cvtqi ka G Ntii w`tK GtMvZ jvMj |

Avi GKUz efmv iZw| GB tZv tivl'j Gtm coj | mveiv Avcv ejtZ ejtZB tivl'j Nti XtK coj | GKUzgtL-tPvtL AcOZ fve ti tLB mvjvg Kij iZtK|

tKgb AvQ Zng?

fv'jv, Avcbvii KZqY| wdi tZ GKUz t`wi ntq tMj | AvRI mv`v wU kvU© Avi eywRbm, gv_v-fvZ©DKtKvLkKv Pj, cEj cy`lvjx aitbi tPnivq GKUz mj 3/4 nwm tUtb LvUUi cvtk _vKv tPqvUv Kfnwj i gvtqi w`tK GwMtg w`j tivl'j | Zvi tPvtL tj tM _vKv `x nwmUv GKUz ctiB Nvtqj Kij Kfnwj tK | Kfnwj tK mveiv teMtgi GK cvtk emtZ etj tivl'j wbtR emj Ab` cvtk|

fwevb, tZvgv`i mvt_ Avevi t`Lv nte| hvB tnvK, Avj waf B"Qv ZvB Avevi bZb Kti t`Lv ntjv | AfbKqY ntjv GtmQ | tQvUtejvi K_v tZvgvi gtb AvtQ tivl'j! AvgvK gtb KtZ cviQ! iZw ckwU gL Ztj tPtq_vtK|

gvtqi A`vj evtg Avcbvi Qwe AvtQ | Avcwb tZv teovtZ AvmtZb Avgv`i i Qvqvem_i evmvq | GKUz GKUz gtb cotQ | Awg ZLb Lp tQvU wQjvg bv | ZvB meB gtb AvtQ |

Rv'bv iZw G emoi eo eo MvQ_wj me tivl'jii eveli nvtZ jvMv'bv | Avgvi kixti kw³ bvB | Zv bv ntj tZvgvK emouV Nfi t`LvZvg | wQb w`tK GKUv Pvcv dtj i MvQ AvtQ, ivtZ Rvbv'v Lj tj PgrKvi MÜ Avtm | K`g, KvAb, wkdWij AfbK i Ktgi dtj i MvQ AvtQ G evmvq | Lp tKšLb gvb | wQj tivl'jii evel | Avgvi kixi mwZ`B fv'jv bv | Kte th WvK Avtm |

Kx th etj b! GiKg tbtMwF fvebv fvetj Avil qwZ nte kixtii | tQtj tK GKv ti tL tKv_vq hvteb Avcwb!

Kfnwj Gevi gL Lj j | gv, G emoi wZbZjvUv Ab`iKg my`i | tLjv v evi`vq me mv`v dtj i MvQ | Ute wkdWij dj l i tqtQ | Avil wKQyAvRe wRwbm AvtQ tmLv'bv | ej tZ ej tZ Kfnwj AvotPvtL tivl'jii w`tK ZvKvj |

l i ZvKv'bv t`tL tivl'j tntm tdj j wdk&Kti | eStj b i ZwAwU, AvRe wRwbtmi gta` Awgl cwO wKš! Kfnwj ZviB BwZ w`j |

mvi, AvcbvK wgb&Kvi w | H KvKvUv K_v tft'e ej wQjvg | j 3/4vq Avi³ ntq DVj Kfnwj |

Pj p, GKevi Dcti hvlqv hvK | tivl'jii K_vq mvq w`tq mveiv Avcvi KvQ t_tK we`vq wbtq wZbZjvi w`tK GwMtg tMj l i v`Rtb | evej | Pj j tCQb tCQb |

Kfnwj i gvtK tLjv v evi`vq `wotq ti tL dtj i MvQ_wj i mvt_ cwipq Kwitq w`wQj evej | tivl'j webtqi fwtZ `wov'bv GKcvtk | tmB wftKtj i gtZv, Kfnwj GK dvtK Qwe AuKvi NiUvq XtK coj | bZb Qwe AuKtQ tivl'j | cPÉ `ä NiUvq ÷`wOs j`v`uui Avtj v Rj tQ, K'vbfv'vm eo eo R`wgvZK tiLv Uv'bv | m` AuKv Ab` GKwU Qwe i tqtQ Mfxi Kv'jv i tQ l tiLvq | gvtS gvtS mv`v l j v'j i tQvc t`lqv | QweUv A_©A`úo | wbtP bvg t`lqv ntqtQ Oe`K Ab e`K0 | bZb QweUvi w`tK Zwk'tq_vKj AfbKqY Kfnwj | Avi GKwU Qwe AafgvB | GtK Avevi GKUz `fi Ab` Qwe_tjv t_tK wewQb'eKti ivLv ntqtQ | Aa`mgvB QweUv w`tK Zwk'tq

8.

Awdm t_ik nVr Uzi tcMog coj Kfnwj i | MZKvj Awdm hvevi ci I i BigwWtqU em I tK G e'vcrti wWtUBjm Rvbvj | I t i mvZ R tbi GKUv Mbc hvte _vBj v tU | ctbtiv w tbi GKUv kU tKvm nte | nvtZ mgq LpB A r | yGK w tbi gta B cvmtcvU, wfmv, Gme wbtq Svtgj v t j v tkl Kij Kfnwj | hvevi AvtM tiv i t i i mv t_ t L v Kivi K_v GKevi fvevQj | ci tYB tmB fvebvUvtK gv_v t_ik tei Kti w j Kfnwj | AvMvgxKvj I i dvBU | ZvB AvR GKUz AvtM-AvtMB Awdm t_ik tei ntq tMj Kfnwj | Kv tRi cwi tekUv AvR Avi fv t j v j vMvQj bv | tei nevi mgq tgsigZvi mv t_ GKUK t i v i K t b v nwm w e l b g q K i j K f n w j | t g s i g Z v g v _ v w b P z K t i G K U v d v B j t L v Q j |

Awdm t_ik GKUz AvtM tei n l qvtZ AvR UwdK R'vg GtKevti B tPvtL coj bv Kfnwj i | GKUv wMgbwR wbtq cUq w e k t_ik c t P k w g n b t U i g t a B e i m v q G t m t c t Q j | K i c o l u v b v t o t o B w e Q v b v q i t q _ v K j L w b K U v | G K K v c P v t L t Z B t Q K i t Q | g v j w Z K x K i t Q K x R w b ! e v i t q R t j i k a n t Q | A v s j t Z v e i m v q t b B | e y U K k t c t M t Q t e r a n q | K f n w j w b t R B i v b u N t i t h t q P v t q i t W K w P U v L t R e v i K t i | Z v i c i L p P g r K v i K t i G K K v c t j e y P v e w b t q A v t b | P v - U v L v e v i c t i i t q _ v t K A v i I L w b K t Y | t k v f t b i B - t g B j w j t P K K i v i m g q n t q D V t Q b v | t e P r i v K x f i e t Q K x R w b ! A t b K w P w i D E i I t l q v n q w b | f i e t Z f i e t Z K f n w j D t v e t m | j v c U c U v e v M t_ik tei Kti Zvici Lp Avivg Kti Lv t U i D c i e t m t k v f t b i B - t g B j t P K K i t Z _ v t K | m v R v t b v k t a t k v f b w j t L t Q :

tKgb Av0 Kfnwj ! MZ eQi A t v e t i G L v t b G t m v Q j v g | t L t Z t L t Z A t b K m g q c v i n t q t M j | G L v t b G Z K v t R i d u t K I t Z v g v q w P w b v w j L t j A v g v i A t b K w K Q B t h b A c Y t_ik hvq, ZvB tZvgvi DEi bv tctq l w j w L | A w i g R w b G K n v R v i U v w P w w j L v i c i I Z u g t K v t b v w K Q B R v b v l b v | G K U v j v B b l w j L t Z P v l b v | G B w P w h w L v t g i g l e x K t i c w v Z v g Z t e w K b v - c t o B w Q t o t d j t Z ! G L v t b d u g t K v b v t g G K w t g t q i

mv t_ Avgvi cwi Pq n t q t Q | t U w b s t m U v t i t m t v f v l x i K v R K i Z | t m A v e v i t g w W t K j K t j t R i Q v i x | g v t S g v t S A w g I i m v t_ t e o v t Z h v B | t m h L b w K - t e v t W P D c i n v Z t i t L K v R K t i A w g t Z v g v i A v O j t j v i b o v P o v t L t Z c v B | I i g t L i Q w e i D c i t Z v g v i Q w e e i m t q t B - h L b Z L b | G Z t t_ik I Z u g A v g v i Q v q m z x n t q A v O t K b e j t Z v !

t k v f b

t U w K I

[wPw-2]

Kfnwj ,

cUg hLb GLvtb Awm ZLb GLvbKvi MvtQi cvZv t j v n j t t_ik i i " K t i t N v i j v j n t j v , Z v i c i Z v g v i i s n t q w e e y n t q b t f t i i t k t l S t i c o j | M v Q w j t Z G L b A v i c v Z v t b B | w W t m t i m e c v Z v S c S c K t i S t i c t o | G L v t b w W t m t i e i t d i A m v a v i Y t m s h o i t q t Q | e i t d i D c i h L b m t h P X t j c o v i s w g t k h v q Z L b e o m y i t L v q | G e v i e o w t b i D r m t e t U w K I t Z w Q j v g | i t o , A v t j v q , m v R m 3 / 4 v q e w R i k t a A v b w Q j w g t j w g t k | t Z v g v t K A w g L p w g m & K w i K f n w j , m e w K O t Z B |

t k v f b

[wPw-3]

MZKvj b v K v t g v t Z v b v t g G K R b R v c w b t j v t K i e w o t Z t e o v t Z w W t q u Q j v g | A v g v i m v t_ A v g v t i M o t c i A v i I t R b w Q j N w i q v R f v B A v i t g v t k | R v c w b i v A v t M t U w e j t P q v t i e t m t L Z b v , G L b I i v t U w e j - t P q v t i t L t Z A f t I t i e w o t j v t Z A v t M A t b K t u m i v L v n t Z v , G L b B D t i v c x q K v j P v t i I t i t m Y A e t u m n w i t q t M t Q | I i v t g t S t Z G K a i t b i i w O b b K k v l q j v K v c t o i c v o t q v g v j e e n v i K t i | R v c w b

fvlvq GB gv`jtk etj UvUwg| Gi mvBR me RvqMvq GKBiKg|
brKvtgvtZvi wgtmm Avgvt`i `vl qvZ KtiwQj | Rvcmbiv mrvaviYZ ewotZ
KvDtk `vl qvZ Kti bv| G e`vcvti KbRvifvUf| I t`i ewotZ hv tLj vg
Zvi `r Acep c0tg myc Zvici i`uk A`R KuvPv gvQ, Gici tU`u`y`v|
wgn0 fbB| mt1/2 I t`i c0wz Z Pv tKv-Pv Ges mvtk ev weqvi | AvR GLvfbB
tkl Kwi | tZvgvi B-tgBj tctq fvtjv j wMj |

[wPw-4]

tKgb AvQ Ktnuj ! MZKvj I Zvi AvtMi `fUv w`b Lp e`-wQj vg| tUwKI
t`tk I mvKv, tKvte, wktqtUv, bviv GB me RvqMv t`Ltz wMtgwQj vg|
I mvKvq c0Pxb `vcZ` t`Lj vg—wnt`wkl `M`c0mv` | Lp fvtjv Kti t`Lvi
gtZv ht_0 mgq wQj bv| tKvte knfi wntqtMv fvtjv Kti t`wL| wktqtUv
DcZ`Kv th GZ my`i ! hLb Avgiv tctQj vg ZLb m`hP coS-Avtjv Gtm
c0wQj | eu w`tk etq hv`Q Kvrniv b`x| tMvRv I Kvl ivgwp `yU clk`-
ivRc_, Zvi `ycvtk itqtQ b`xi gtZv engvb `yU Lvj | Lvji `B Zxti
DBwcs DBtjv I j`vevbm`MvQ gv_v wbpz Kti AvtQ| Rvfbv, GLvfb Avmvi
ci GB c0g Awg cKwzi mv`_ GKaitbi u`Zv Abyfe KivQ| Zwg
nqtZv fieQ Awg Btgkbyj ntq ctowQ| nqtZv ZvB| tZvgvtK wnti
c0ZwbqZ th e`vKj Zv, Zv teva nq Qwotq tMfQ cKwzi gvtS| fvtjv
t`tkv| AtbKw`b tZvgvi tKvfbv tgBj cvBwb| hw`I Rwb Zwg memgqB
bxi e`_vKtZB fvtjv vevtmv|

tkvfb

[wPw-5]

AvR mKvtj dngtkvi mv`_ I i tgvwtkj Ktj R t`Ltz wMtgwQj vg| mKvtj
tm GtmwQj nVr KtiB| Avmvi mgq ewotZ `Zwi Kiv wKQyPvtj i wcvv
GtbwQj | th ev`wLtz GtbwQj Zvi Dci GKUv wpmwšgvg dtj i Qvc
gvi v| I t`i c0ZwU KvtR GZ tmS`h`j wktq `vtK th, Avgvi gvtS gvtS
gtb nq 'Everything straight and true not a thread nice and crooked',
dngtkvtK Awg tZvgvi K_v AtbKevi etj wQ| tm tZvgvi Rb` GKUv
wKgtbv `Zwi Kti tQ ZvtZ isaby AvKv| AvR hLb Btj KUtbK `W`mi
gvtKfU NjwQj vg ZLb Lp PgrKvi GKUv Btj KuUK DBsMm t`tLwQj vg|

I Lvfb `wotq gtb ntjv, GwU cti hw` Zwg GLvfb Ptj AvmtZ GLwb!
AvgvtKi cvMj tftv bv Ktnuj | mwZ`B Awg tZvgvtK AtbK wgm`Kwi |
hLb tZvgvi KvQvKwQ wQj vg ZLb tZvgvtK wKQb ejtZ cvi Zvg bv|
GKmv`_ etm KZ Mí ntZv, Awdmi K`wUtb AvCv ntZv, ZeywKQb ejv
ntZv bv| AvR `t` t`tk Avi tKvfbv Avovj ivLtz PvB bv| `gvm cti B
t`tk wdie Bbkvj w` AvgvtK wbtq tZvgvi fvebv`_tjv GKUzRwb| wCR|

tkvfb

AtbK B-tgBj Rtq AvtQ| me`_tjv tPK Kiv m`e ntjv bv Ktnuj i |
tkvfb i wPw`_tjv cto gbUv GKUz Avbgbv ntq tMj | tkvfb Ggb Kti
fietQ tKb! tm tZv memgqB I i mv`_ kvšfite K_v etj tQ, KLbI Zvi
gtbi RvbjwUv I i mvgtb Ltj wB| Zte GtZv Btgkbyj tKb tm! GKevi
gtb nq GLbB Rwb0tq t`te, OtZvgvi fvebvq AtbK fj itqtQ tkvfb|
Awg tZvgvtK KLbI eUzQrov, mnng`Qrov Avi wKQb fweib| hw`I Avi
tKD ntj nqtZv tZvgvi fvebvtk `wMz RvbiZ| wKs` Awg cvi wQ bv
tkvfb| GK e`wZpux Rieb AvgvtK me `rfweK fvebv, `rfweK m`utKp
teva t`tk Avj v`v Kti w`tqtQ|0 wKs` ci`f`YB gtb ntjv, tkvfb tZv
`gvm cti B AvmtQ| GLb wPw`Z Gme wj tL I i gb Lvivc Kti t`evi
`i Kvi wK! cti K`vevZf` gta` w`tq wcl qU mnRfite eSvfbv hvte| Zey
GKUv B-tgBj Kij tkvfbtk—

tkvfb

tZvgvi B-tgBj cto RvbtZ cvij vg tek fvtjv AvQ Zwg| GbRq KiQ
c0ZwU gnrZfK| tZvgvi wPw cto, tZvgvi tPvL w`tq Avgvi I Rvcv t`Lv
ntq hv`Q| wPwi eutK eutK bZb `tk`i tkvfv| tZvgvi wPw Avgvi
eiveti i wbj B`_vKvi `fvetK GKUz Gtjvgtjv Kti t`q| AvMvgkVj
ctbtiv w`tbi I qvKRtc`_vBj`vU hw`Q AIT G`_tBkbtb| `ycj mto
evt`vUv dvBU| Awdm t`tk Avi I KtqKRb hv`Q Zte wcvv I AwKgb
Avcv Avgvi wtkl cvwPZ| tZv wcti Avm| ZLb Avevi K_v nte| m`e
ntj`_vBj`vU t`tk tZvgvtK B-tgBj Kie| fvtjv t`tkv|

Ktnuj

B-tgBj Uv cwWtq wKQY Pz Kti etm _vtK Ktnij | Rxeb m^utK GKUv
wWmkvb I i wbtZ nte| Kx Kite Ktnij tftē cvq bv| tkvfbtK wbtq
tKvfbv `cB `Zwi nq bv, I i e'vcvti tKgb thb GKUv D`vmbZv t_tKB
hvq| Avmtj wetq e'vcviUvB fq/i| tmB tQvUtejv t_tKB ever-gvtqi
wWtfm^oetKi gta` weta AvtQ nvi cftbi gtZv wbtktā | cēngvb Rxefti
gtLvgyl `wotql wbtRtK gtb ntqtQ tmZnx| Zey tivlfti cōZ GK
Mfxi Uvb Awng tUi cvB| tm thb gntZP gta` g'wRtKi gtZv me e`tj
w`tZ cvti | ZvB tivlftiK wbtq th cft_ Pjv hvq, tkvfbtK wbtq Zv m^e
bq|

Kvij stej Uv tetR DVj `y`jvi | Ktnij i DVtZ Bt`Q KiwQj bv, gvj wZ
GLb Ngvt`Q, ZvB—Ktnij B `i RvUv Lj j |

Kx ti, AvR GZ AvtM!

niv, GKUz AvtM AvtMB Gtm coj vg gv| Kvj `jftiB tZv dvBU Kvcō-
tPvco _QvtZ nte| nvtZi tQvU cvm^ov WvBvbs tUwetj i Dcti tiL g`ytnm
ejj Ktnij i gv, fvtjv KtiwQm| AtbKw`b ci tZvtK evmq GtmB
t`Lj vg| AvgvtKB tZv memgq Atc^ov Kti _vKtZ nq—`i Rvi I cvtk|

Ggb Kti ej bv tZv gv| GgwbtZ AvMvgxKvj tZvgvtK tQto hw`Q, Avgvi
fvtjv jvMtQ bv| Gi AvtM th GKevi w`j #Z Uzi wQj, Zvl Awng GbRq
Ki tZ cvwi w| mvi v^oYB gfti gta` GKUv fvebv wbtq wQj vg| Avi hZ me
`j`c^oft` tLwQ tZvgvtK wNti |

etj Kx tgat! AvgvtK wbtq Avevi fvebv wKtmi! gvj wZ AvtQ e^oUK ktci
K`ix AvtQ| tKvfbv mgm`v ntj I iv AvtQ bv!

AvtQ tZv! Zey tZvgvi Aw`Zj Qrov Avgvi Avi wK AvtQ etj v! Zwg Qrov
tZv Avi tKD tbB!

nte nte, ZvBtZv ejj, ZrovZmo GKUv wetq Kti tdtjv| Zvntj Avgvi
fvebvUv ZLb `Rtb wgtj tkqvi KitZ cvite| wKtPfti w`tK thtq Prtqi
AvtqvRb KitZ tmj Ktnij i gv|

gv, Awng tZv Pv tLtq^o GKUz AvtM| gvj ZxtK DVtZ ejj | I Pv evb^ote|
Zwg etmv tZv| Avgvi cvtk etmv GKUz|

wK AvtQ, Pv Uv GKUzcti B Lve| ZB em| Awng kw^oUv tPÄ Kti Avm|
Ktnij etm etm `wK cvl KvUvq tPvL ej w`Qj |

nivti, ZB th _vBj `vU hw`Qm, tkvfbtK Rwb^oqQm!

niv, B-tgBj cwWtq^o | I fvtjv AvtQ| Avi `ygv cti wdi te|

Ktnij, AvR tZvi b^oRgj gvgv t^odv KtiwQj!

eo gvgv! nVr Kx e'vcvi! gvgv tZv Lp c^oqvRb bv ntj t^odv Kti bv!

c^oqvRtB KtiwQj | Avgvt`i th awb RwgUv itqtQ, Zvi cvk w`tq b^owK
GKUv B^oUw`^ante| tZv H RwgUv w^ov Kti w`tZ ej tQ| fvtjv `vg cvl qv
h^ote| Gme e'vcvti K_v ejj | I XvKvq Gtm^oQ| hv^ovemotZ I i kti i
emvq D^otVtQ|

tZv Zwg Kx ej tj ?

Awng Avi Kx ej e! th Rngi cvk w`tq B^oUw`^ante, tm Rwg Awng Ggwb^oZI
ivLtZ cvie bv| fvtjv `vg cvl qv tm^o Kti t`qvB fvtjv| Avi
mvgtb tZvi wetqi e'vcvti fvev^owK bv, b^oRgj Gme wbtq AvgvtK AtbK
K_v ejj | Zvici ejj, tZvi b^oRgj gvgvi tQ^otj i`w^ob b^owK G-eQi B
BUw^o t_tK wdi te| hw` tZvi tKvfbv Av^owE bv _vtK, Zte Nti i tgat
Nti B _vKj, GB Avi wK!

Av`Qv gv, tZvgvi wK Avi tKvfbv fvebv bvB! Ggb D^ot cto tj tMQ tKb
Avgvi t^oQtb! tivnvtbi tQvUtejvUv tZvgvi gtb tbB! Kx iKg Amf` Avi
evD^oftj wQj! DVtZ emtZ t^osviv K_v ej Z| Avgiv gvgvi emotZ _vKZvg
etj DVtZ emtZ tL^oPv t^oti K_v ej Z| wetq-w^oU^otq Awng Ki e bv gv| Gme
fvebv gv_v t_tK Qvtov |

tKb? tkvfb tZv tQ^otj w^omvte fvtjv| tZvtK tevanq c^oQ` I Kti | Rxefti
GZ^oij eQi GKv GKv KvU^ove wK Kti gv! GLb bv nq Awng Aw^oQ| GKmgq
tZv...

gv, AvgvtK wbtq GZ tfe bv| GZ w^ovQb^oZv wbtq eo ntq^o th Kv^oiv
DciB KLb^o w^of^opxj ntZ w^oktLw^o| eis mg^oti m^oft_ GK^oiKg Ug A`vU
tR^oii tLjv tL^otj tL^otj evi evi Rqx nevi tPov KtiwQj| cōZw^obqZ Zwg

tm RvbZ, tKD tbB I tK wbtZ Avmevi Zey Uwg@vtj i wfo Kgvi Rb`
`wotq _vKj AtbK¶¶Y| i`LmvbvI LmbKUV Atc¶¶v Kti Zvi WbFvitiK
t`LtZ tcj | AtbK gvb¶¶i wfto GB gynZ°eo GKv j vMwQj Ktnuj i |
ci¶¶tYB gtb ntj v, GKv _vKv, GB tek fvtj v| tft0 hvl qv, f¶¶j hvl qv,
Amdj m°úK°tj vi wfto wbtRtK GKv ivLvB fvtj v| e¶¶Ki Mfxti GKUV
Mfxi AvZ¶¶ek¶¶m I tK mvgtb GwMtg t`q wKKB, ZeyAZxtZi MnYti cto
_vKv GK Zvj vex Nti i gvtS tm nVvr Kti Zvi eveli g¶¶uU t`LtZ cvq|
mg`-kke Rfto H g¶¶uU tZv wQj GKUV gmY mgtg Zvi ci ci`ui t`tK
f¶¶M` Zvt` i `¶¶i mwi tg wbj | AtbK gvb¶¶i c`Pvi Yvi wfto Ktnuj I Zvi
wbr`^MwZtZ Pj tZ _vtK| g¶¶bi Ovqvq nVvr Qwotq _vKv eveli g¶¶uU µgk
wgwj tg hvq wbtRi tFZtiB| e¶¶Ki gvtS gvtqi g¶¶uU `úo ntq I tV|
`ynvtZ e`vtMi I Rb etq teortZ teortZ GKUV njy U`w K`ve tctq
ZrovZwmo Dtv cto Ktnuj | A°mZ GK Avb` I te`bvi Wwbrq Dto
cwi hvqx cvwLi gtZv Ktnuj wdti Avtm wbr`^DòZvq, cjtvtv evmvq|

10.

tej wUctZB, Ktnuj i gv`iRv Ltj KcvU ati `wovq| Ktnuj g`ynvtm|
nvtZ e`vtMi tevSv|

GKevi fivwQj vg Gqvi tcvU¶¶tj hve wK bv! Avevi fvej vg, tKvtbv Kvi tY
dvBtUi t`wi ntj GZUV mgq GKv GKv Atc¶¶v Kiv!

Ktnuj i gv I tK Rwotq ati | Lp Aw`i j vMwQj AtbK¶¶Y ati |

tZigvi kixi fvtj v AvtQ gv! tKgb i Ktbv j vMtQ g¶¶uU!

Awig fvtj v AwQ, Zte...

Zte Kx?

wKQybv, ZB nvZgt. atq tdm ntq tb| gvj Zx tUwetj Lvevi mwrRtqtQ|

gv, H e`vtM wKQy dj GtbwQ| I Lvtb AtbK ai tbi dj cvl qv hvq|
dj _vj tei Kti ivL, bBtj bó ntq hvte|

Ktnuj i gv wbtRi nvtZ tct-gtQ, gmj Wwj, ZiKwi, wPsw fZP, Avi
KvZj gvtQi t`vtcqwR w`tg tUvej Uv mvrVj | gvj Zx dj _tjv tei Kti
my`i Kti mwrRtq ivLj dtj i SwotZ|

`k wgvbtUi gta` mub tmti tdm ntq tUwetj emj Ktnuj | bxj wmtéi
GKUV w`°wcm cto tUwetj i wbr`° tPqvi wUtz emtZ emtZ ejj, AvR Kx
ti ttaQ gv?

G-B, mvgvb` wKQj| gvsm tZv ZB tLtZ Pvm bv| ZvB wPsw fZP, gvQ
GBme| fZP Avi Wwj gvj ZxB Kti tQ|

Bm&KZw`b ci fZP Lve! tKgb wQwj ti gvj Zx GB Kqw`b! tKvtbv mgm`v
nqv b tZv!

fvtj vB wQj vg| Avdv, Avctb tZv AtbK my`i nBqv tMtQb| Mvtqi is
tMvj vc dtj i j vnb dBU`v iBtQ| tn t`tk tevanq aj v-ewj bvB ZvB bv
Avdv! Av°yri tZv Lwj wPŠv Avi wPŠv| GB Kqw`b Lvbr`vbn Gt° evti B
QvotQ| AvBR mKvj t`BK`v bovPov Ki ZvtQ| Zvi Dcti wec` nBwQj
GKUV|

Kx wec` gv!

tZgb wKQybv, ZB tLtg-t`tg tb, Zvi ci me ej e|

Kx e`vcvi! bvrGj gvgv GtmwQj! Lvi vc wKQybv tZv!

bv tmme wKQybv| gvj Zx Avi K_v LtR cvmbv bv! mgq-Mgq bv e¶¶S GKUV
K_v ejv`ii` Kiw! hv H dtj i SwuUv wbtq Avq tZv! GB dj Uv tKtU
my`i Kti tct¶¶ mwrRtq t` | G dj Uvi bvg Kxti Ktnuj!

WwMbv dj |

I ti eev, GZ my`i dtj i Ggb iv¶¶m iv¶¶m bvg tKb!

tLtg t`Lvb bv, KZ wgwó!

gv, t`L tZv tKvb wmeUv tZvgvi cO>` nq? G_s,tjvtZ GgeqWwmi ev etk
tcB>U Kti wbtj fwi my`i nte|

Kfnwj i gv GwMtg Avtm| tj gb BtqvtjvUv cO>` Kti| Zvici mv`v wmeUv
nvtZ wbtq etj , GUV w`tq wK tmtjvqvi KwngR nte bv kmo nte Kfnwj!
`fUvB fvjtjvj wMte|

Kfnwj Zvi gvi w`tK ZvMtg etj , gv GUV Awg wMdw Kie| Zng ejUK kc
t`tK cto Avi AwPtj GgeqWwmi Kti w`tqv| mteiv AvcvK wMdw Kie|

Kfnwj i K_vq nVvr tKtc DVj Kfnwj i gv| KvK w`ve!

tKb? mteiv AvcvK! GgeqWwmi Kij kmoUv t`Ltz Lp my`i t`Lvte|

Kfnwj i gv `wvrbv Ae`v t`tK etm coj | Zvi tPvL tdtU Kvbw AvmTZ
j wMj | gvj Zx nVvr A`w`tz tKtk DVj `jev| nVvr bxieZv Qwotq tMj
Nti i cOZwU tKvTY|

Kx ntqtQ gv! ej Kx ntqtQ!

tPtc ivLv mwZ`Uv Kfnwj i gvi tPvL w`tq AkOgq ntq Sti coj
LwbKTY| Zvici Avt`-Avt`-ejj , mteiv Avcv gvi tMto| ZB Ptj
hvevi ciw`b ivtZ| Ntgi gta` t`K ntqQj | tKD Kvto wQj bv| tmB
ivtZ I`i wBfvi| QwotZ wQj | GKbvMto K_v,wj etj GKU`g tbq
Kfnwj i gv| Awg ciw`b tfvi cuPUvq `iRvq tRvti tRvti tej evRvi ka
cvB| Ntgi tftO Dtv t`wL evejy| Zvici Awg Avi gvj wZ tmB mgqB I`i
evmvq Ptj hvB|

Zng AvgvK Avtm tKb ej tj bv gv!

ZB GZ `fi , tZvtK Rwbtoq Kx jvf nZv! hv nevi ZvtZv ntqB tMto|

Kfnwj Avi AtcTYv Kti bv| WwBubs-Gi tPqvti Dci cto vKv bxj
RtRtUj I obvUv Mvtq Rwtq, e`vM Avi KvcotPico_s,tjv Avj_yjytiLB
evBti hvevi `iRvi w`tK G_s,tZ_vtK|

Zxe`ti Kfnwj i gv cKwKti , tKv_vq Pj wj Kfnwj!

AvgvK GLwb thtZ nte gv| etjB tewtq cto Kfnwj D`Avtsi gtZv|
hvevi c_UKtZ mg`wbkym AvUtk wQj I i etKi gvS|

ewoUvi mvgtb Gtm Kvjtjv tMUUvi Mvtq nvZ tVKvj Kfnwj cOq Amvo
fvte| A`wZ AvPbv j wMto ewoUvtK| mteiv Avcv gLi Av`jUv gtb
coj | Zvi w`tkniv `wZ gLi tiLv,wj tK wgvj tq mteiv Avcv Kvs-
gLUvtK gtb Kievi tPov Kij evi evi | KtqK tduUv ZB tPvtLi Rj
tduUvq tduUvq coj tMto mvgtb k³ wmtgtUi Dci | tPvL gQ tej
tUcvi LwbKTY ci evejy tK etj tPvtZ tPvtZ tei ntjv| tMU Ltj
Kfnwj tK t`tLB GtKvti Kvbwq tftO coj |

Avdv, Avctb KB wQj b! Lvj v`vq Avctbti KZ fij evBmZ| GZ gvbl
_vBK`vi hvl tbi mgq tKD Kvto wQj vg bv| Kvj Ntgi aiwQj Avgviti |
Ntgi gBta`B gvblUv gBiv tMj | AvgvMvti Gnb t`Le K`wv! I Avdv
tMv! evejy tPvtLi Rj cotZ_vtK AtSvti |

Pc Ki evejy| Avi Kw`m bv| Kfnwj evejy gv_vq Zvi nvZwU ivtL| GZ
tftO ctowQm tKb! Avgiv tZv itqQ| Av`Ov ewoUv GZ AUkvi j wMto
tKbti!

AvBucGm tRvtiUi me bo nBqv M`vtQ| tK wK Kitev! GwZg nBqv
tMj vg Avgiv| tivij fvBqv AvMI wQj b cvMjv, Gnb Avi I Wej cvMj
nBqv iBto| mivUv ewo AUkvi Av`Obq wmwotZ GKUv jvj tgvgeWZ
Rj to| Ab`wU evejy Nti | Kfnwj i tPvtLi mvgtb Stj Avto AUkvi | Zey
Kx GK RvUj wboqZi dvt` AvUtk cto Kfnwj | wmo_s,tjvtK AUkvi gtb
nt`O GKcvk tftO_vKv tKvrbv w`tRi gtZv| Avt`-Avt`-jvj tgvgeWZwU
nvtZ wbtq wZbZjvi w`tK GtMvtZ_vtK Kfnwj | mvgtb c_ AUkvi
tRtbi GK A`wZ Uvtb tm GtMvtZ_vtK| tgvgeWZ Mj tZ_vtK nvtZi
Dci | wZbZjvq XtKB cOtg tPvtL cto KvKi LuPvUv kb`| AUkvi wKQy
mv`v dtj t`Lv hv`O A`uo Avtjv-Auavmiz| tivij Zvi itg etm Avto
GKUv UP`Rvuj tql `iRv-Rvbjv_s,tjv nU Kti Ltj t`lqv| gkv DotO wcb
wcb Kti | tivij i tVtU wMvtiU cptO, GKUv tcvov MU SvclUv gvfi
Kfnwj i bvtK| Kvbi tftZiUvq nVvr ka nq Su Su| Kfnwj i w`tK Nvo
Ntgi tZvKvq tivij | Mfxi tPvL `wZtZ nZvkv, Avfvgvbi cvkvcmk w`sq
Avi `weiZv|

Avmp, j `wW DB_`v j `vau!

Lp tPbv tmB MgMtq KE`tii aYnb tgvgeWi QlY AvtjvUKtK thb
Kwctq w`tz Pvc, mvt_ Ktnwj tKI | Ktnwj Aemboc`tqtc Lp mveartb
Avtj vUK Pcpvc wbtRi gta` Mj tZ t`q |

tKgb AvQ Zwg? Ggb GKwU tewWK mgta Lp Avqvfm eFKi Mfxi t`tK
Zwg kawU thtg Avmj Ktnwj i gtl | tivl`tii GKwKZ; wRbZv Avi
D`vmbZvi gvtS tmB `t thb etj DVj Ofvtj vevmOl |

GB tZv AvmQ | me cKvi tbB-Gi gta` | tKvtrv `cetbB, `sz tbB, `k`
tbB, is tbB | Avs`Ptj tMj AvgvtK Avi | GKv Kti w`tq | _vK tm me |
t`tki evBti wQtj b?

ug, hvevi AvtM mvtiv Avcvi mvt_ t`Lv Kti thtZ cwivb | eC fj ntq
tMj |

GB AUkvti GKv GKv Gtj b, fq Kij bv?

Fq th Ktivb, Zv tZv t`LtzB cv`Q |

Avcvb Avgvi tPtq eqtm AtbK tQvU Ktnwj | i`ay i`ay tRtbi`tb wbtRi
mevK tKb tWtK AvbtQb Ktnwj ! Awg GKUv feNti gvb | Rxbhvctbi
tKvtrv wK tbB |

Zv Awg Rmb | AvR `pti Lvl qv ntqtQ wKQf evej yti`tauj !
evej yLvevi GtbtQj =vi Kieve t`tK | Avgvi Bt`Q Ktivb, ZvB LvBub |
etm etm i`aymMvtiU Avi mgtb ivLv H e`K tj tej ubw`lv tkl KtiQ
GB tZv! Dvb gviv tMtQb GLtbtv Pwj k`w`bl nqub | wbtRtK wK GKUv
mshZ ivLv thZ bv!

Zwg tZv AvgvtK Rvb bv Ktnwj | mwi, Zwg etj B ej jvg, Avmtj ZwgB
mvm ewotq w`tj ZvB | Zwg Avgvi AZxZ Rvb bv, eZgvtKI Rvb bv |
Avgvi GB ifp Rxtb AtbK weKwZ itqtQ | Rxtbi GB Lv`tK `xKvi
KtiB Awg wbtRi gtZv Kti ewP, Qwe Awk | Avgvi Gme weKwZtK Zwg
mn` Kitz cvite bv Ktnwj | AvR GtmQ, Avi Gfvte GKv GKv Gm bv |
wbtRi gtZv fvtj v Avi my` i`_vtKv |

Ktnwj i`tUv tPvL Rtj fti DVj | Kucv Mjvq tm ej tZ j vMj, Pz Ktiv
tivij | cUg thw`b tZvgvi mvt_ Avjvc ntjv tmw`bB GKwU ewZmvg
NUbv NtU tMtQ Avgvi Abf`te | Zvici axti axti fvtjvevmvi AbfeUvtK

RvbtZ cwi | nqtZv tKvtrv`bB tZvgvtK ejv ntZv bv | wKs` Lp tewWK
mgtaB tZvgvtK ej tZ ntjv | AvB jvf BD tivij, AvB jvf BD | Avgvi
fvtjvevmv tZvgvi me fvtjv-g`tK Qvtq _vKte | GKUv Mfxi cAZkUv
tftm DVj Ktnwj i tPvtLi Ašxb gvqvq |

`tZg bqt`ti t`k t`tK GKwU Rj š- Zviv, Rj š- ünctEi gtZv
fvtjvevmvi mvq`x ntq _vKj |

tivij gv_v wPzKti _vtK, nvtZi Dci fi titL | it`i gta` Amn` we`jr
cEwnZ ntZ _vtK | Ktnwj i Avj yvj yPj, tclj vtrv tMjwc tVU, eitdi
gtZv mv`v kixi, lobvi fvtR jvKtq _vKv tQvU `yU `b, `u`g vb
AUkvti tivij kixi myvi D`QymtK Avi | Rvmtq t`q | tivij gtb
gtb cU`b Kti, In MW tmf wq |

nVr wPZjv t`tK emb cto hvevi ka Kvtb efr | SbSb Kti kawU
tik AtbKqY evRtZ _vtK | Ktnwj Gevi Dtv cto | Awg wbtP hwrQ,
t`wL evej yKx KitzQ | Av`Qv, KvKvvtK t`Ltz cvrQ bv tKb?

I tK Awg LvPv t`tK gP Kti w`tqU `y`b AvtM | Ii Kó Avi fvtjv
j vMvQj bv |

wK AvtQ | Kvtki KóUv Zwg eštZ cvi, Avi AvcbRbt`i KóUv tUi
cvi bv, ZvB bv!

tivij Gevi tntm tdjj |

Ktnwj hvevi Rb` cv evovq | tivij wmoztZ UtPp AvtjvUKv tdtj GvMtq
t`q | Avtjv tKtc I tV | tmB AvtjvtZ tntm I tV Ktnwj i tPvL-gt | tivij
`wotq `wotq fvte, tZvgvi me K_v Zvivi gtZv tclvU | Avgvi me
`xNRYm Dto hvq tZvgvi Ptj i g`yt`vj vq | tivR Awg th-tgtqvtK Awk,
hvtK `tceAtbKqY ati ivwL, tm i`ay Zwg, Zwg, Zwg | KvDtK ej tZ cwi
bv, GgbwK tZvgvtKI bv | `tPvL fti Kvbw Avtm tStc | fvevb, tZvgvi
gtZv tgtqi mvt_ KLbl Ggb t`Lv nte | Ktnwj i gvqvq tPvtL `xN`th
fvtjvevmvi c_ AtbK `t Ptj tMtQ, tivij AUkvti | Zv `uó t`Ltz
cvq |

wbtp tbtg evej #K wktptbi kvrkgt`wltq w`tq ktnwj ejj, evejy
fvbqvtK Nti ivbne Kti Lvl qme| Avcv _vktZ ZB evBti t_k Lvl qv
GtbwQm KLtbv?

ivB>`v jvf Kx? Dnb wK LvBtev? Lvbr me cBP`v tMvei nBtev|

fvfjv Kti, gRv Kti iuame| t`L, Avcv tbB, tZvtK wbtRi tQtj i gtZv
Kti eo KtiQt| GLb ZB hw` G ewoi me AvMtj bv iwlM Zvntj tK
t`Lte ej tZv? Avi tkvb, j`vU tdtvbi bvaivUv AvgvtK t` tZv| Awg
tivR mKvtj tdtv Kti tZvtK me kvR_wj GKevi gtb Kwitq t`e| Avi
Awdm QyUi ci gvtS gvtS t`Lv Kti hve| AvBrcGm Avi tRbvtiUiUv
ZrovZwo wK Kivi Rb` fvBqvtK tivR Zrov w`ve|

evejy j`vU tdtvbi bvaivUv Avi tivitj i tmjt tdtvbi bvaivUv `fUvB w`j |

tivitj i bvaivUv tctq gtb gtb Lp Lpk ntjv Ktnwj | `vi`Y GKUv
mvi cBR t` lqv hvte AvMvgxKvj mKvtj |

11.

Mwj i ct_ tntU thtZ thtZ Ktnwj fvte, GKUz AvtM th-tgtqwU tei
ntqWj evmv tQto Avi th GKUz ci wdti GjN GB `fUv gvbyl GK bq|
mgvti GB duK eo Rtlj | GKUv gZi msevt` GuvB SuKub wQj th tft0
tmj GZw`b i tPtc ivLv cv_i-ü`q| wK Ggub KtiB AtbK eQi AvtM
Lp msw`B mgvti wbt`k B fvm`tiLvUv e`tj wMtwQj | hLb `w`fY
hvlqvi K_v wQj tiLvUv Nti `wovj cwDtg| GgbB nq| Avgvt` i tPZb
AetPZb tKvtbv GK A`k` kw³i Bkvivq tLjvi cZtj i gtZv civPwj Z
nq| mwZ`B wK Aejxj vq Awg etj tdj jvg| AvB jvf BD tivij | mwZ`B
Kx Kti th m`e ntjv| gvUv wQj wlv` fiv| gv_vi Dci thb tft0 coj
AvKvk, cvtqi wbtP t_k gwUUKd thb mti ctowQj ZLb| Gme D_vj -
cv_vj fvebv fvetZ fvetZ Ktnwj evmvq tcttQ| gvtqi gUv nVr M`xi
gtb nq| Ktnwj Pc Kti Wtqs i`tgi wUvfi mvgtb etm|
tKgb t`Lwj I`i?

fvfjv bv| ivbni cW Dtv tMtQ I ewotZ| ewoUv AUkvi, AvBrcGm,
tRbvtiUi me bo ntq itqtQ| mevB tZv Lp D` mxl| Ktnwj gl_ wPzKti
nvZi bL NmTz NmTz etj |

Zte AvgvtK Qrov tZvgvi I ewotZ hvlqv DvPZ nqib| Ggb D` hvtst-
gtZv t`hovtj! H ewotZ GLb tKvtbv Awf`fveK tbB| tZvgvtK G eqtm
Gme DvPZ-AbyPZ ej tZ nte fweib| AvR tMQ Avi KLbI hvte bv|
Zug GZ iVM KiQ tKb gv?

tKv_vq iVM Kijvg?

iVM Kijtj B Zug AvgvtK Zug Zug Kti ej tZ _vK| Avi hLb `vfwk _vK
ZLb ZB ej |

tkvb, mveiv Avcvi nVr gZiUv AvgvtK AtbK wKQybZb Kti fvetZ eva`
KtiQt| tZvgvi bvrGj gvgv mgwMz tZvgvi wetqi Rb` Avgvi lci Pvc
mjo KtiQt| Avgvi Rxeib hv Ntu tMtQ Zv fj wQj bv wK wQj, tmBme Avi
wetk`y Kitz PvB bv| me wKQj Dcti Awg tZvgvtK weewmZ Ges m`lx
t`Ltz PvB| nVr tKvtbv gntZ` fj tZvgvtK tKv_vq tUtb wbtq hvte!
Awg fq cw`Q| Awg PvB Zug tkvfbtKB wetq Ki | ZvtK tZvgvi Bt`Qi
K_v Rvbl | I tK t`tL Avgvi gtb ntqtQn tmB tZvgvi cKZ eUz|

tkvfb mwZ`B Avgvi cKZ eUz| Ges l i e`vcti eUzUKB mZ`| I tK
wbtq Ab` tKvtbv fvebvq thtZ cwi bv| Awg fveUQ G e`vctiUv Awg ZvtK
KtqKw`b i gta` Rwbqt t`e| I evBti AvtQ etj mivmwi I tK wKQy
RvbtZ cvi wQj bv|

Zvntj KvtK wbtq fve Zug? tZvgvi fvebvi cvUw wK Awg t`tL thtZ
cvi e?

ZvtK Zug t`tLQ| Awg tivij tK fvj ewm gv| I tKB wetq Kie hw` tm
wetqi e`vcti GwMnq|

tZvgvi wK gv_v Lvivc ntq wMttQ? I tZvgvi tPtq Kgct`l ctbiv eQt i
eo nte| Avi AvtQ wK l i! bv tms`h`bv tKvtbv PvKwi, eotjvtKi evDUtj
tQtj! kvrkgt`bB, etm etm One AutK! Avevi wetqi ci Zvi Qqgv bv
thtZB wMtfvmtq tMtQ!

Zug Gfvte ej te fweib| Zte Awg tRtb itb w`i wmxvt`SB K_v ej wQ
gv| cUgZ, eqm Avgvi KvtQ tKvtbv e`vcti bq| Avgvi `w` ev tZvgvi
`w`i hLb wetq ntqWj ZLbI eqtmi e`eavb GgubB wQj | ZvtZ Zviv

Avmvi` mvtntei K_vi gta` Mjvi `fi, Avi ZvKvfbvi gta`l uj dlvfbvi
gtZv GKUv e'vcvi wQj | Kfnwj Pvcv A`w`fZ f'vfm | mKvj tejvUv tKgb
thb week ntq hvq |

Kfnwj wbtRi tgvvBj Uvq GKevi tgSngZvtK UvB Kti | mwZ`B tcvb eU
Kti tiLq | l fte cvq bv, mwZ`B Kx ntjv li! gvBtjvevUv Pj tZ
_vtK Mste`i w`tk | mKvtj i evm÷c_s,tjvtZ wMRwMR KitQ tjvKRb |
EaYRvtm t`sto hv`Q GKUv wGbwR, Zvi av`vq f'vfbv Dci t_tK Mwotq
coj GK AvOj l qjvi eo eo jvj AvOji i Swo | Ab` GKwU Mwio, tcQb
t_tK Gtm w`j AvOj_s,tjvi Dci Pvcv | mg`-iv`vq wco ntq _vKj Qvc
Qvc i t`i gtZv jvj AvOj | Mwi e AvOj l qjv dlvvtZi Dci cv duK Kti
etm Kvbewgkvfbv Mj vq Akte` Mwj w`t`Q wGbwR-i WvBfvtK | A`btKB
Lp gRv Kti t`Lq tmB`k` |

Kfnwj tgvvBj Uv Avevi t`LqZ _vtK | MZKvtj i tmf Kiv tivl`ii
bv`vi Uv tPvtL cto | bv`vi Uv `pvi coj, gL` ntq tMj N01719111333,
Avktq wbj u`tqi gvSLvtb | Kfnwj GKUv GmGgGm wj Lj —'Good
morning to you'. Avevi fvej send Kite wK bv | Draft-G ivLj | gvtqi
i vMx gvUv gtb ntjv GKevi | evBti A`tk tiv` | tiv` ntZ tivl`j, tivl`j
bigUv urictE evRtZ jvMj evi evi | nvtZi AvOj wR t_tKB Draft-G
Ptj tMj | sms-w Sent AvBtUg t_tK Ptj tMj tivl`ii bv`vi | nvtZi
AvOj_s,tjv Gfite wqS`Ynxbfite QfU tMj tKb? Kfnwj efs DVtZ bv
DVtZB H bv`vi Uv t_tK tcvb tetR DVj Gevi | Kfnwj i mg`-Av`fZi GK
wboeo Avtek evj tq tivl`ii fvix KEwU evj, 0_s wubS, A`tk f'vfbv
DfV ctouQ Avng | ivtZ fvtjv NgfZ cvwi wv, Av`v Ptj hvevi ci t_tKB
ivtZi NgUv Lp Kg nq | 0 Zug wboqB GZ`fY Avd`m |

GLbl tcvvBv | Avi l wcdwUv wgvUv j vMte | Avd`m thtq wis Kie |
GLb ivLwQ | evB |

tUvj tcvfbv i`nuU cotYi gvtS evRtZ _vtK Kfnwj i | gtb gtb efs tbq,
GB AbjvM t_tK wdti Avmvi c_ Avi tbB | tKgb thb GKUv tivgvA,
w`tj s e'vcvi gtb ntZ _vtK | Zvntj GB e'vcvi wUB tcvj | wbtRi Dci
t_tK nvj tQto t`q Kfnwj | tm Rvtb Gevi teranq fvmtZ nte c`ej
Rtjv`Qf`m | tcvj Ggvb KtiB GKwU Rvctbi gta` XvKtq t`q Ab` GKwU

RvctbK | Rvctbi Aveivg tm`Z, Zi 1/2gqZvq DtbwPZ nq bivixi Aw`g
Dj wv, fvtj vevUv | Avd`m wbtRi tWt`c etm c`QvRbxq KvMR_s,wQ`q wbtq
tivl`j tK tcvb Kti Avevi | tKb thb gtb nt`Q, tivl`ji i nuZUv Qf`q etm
vKtZ | KB AvtM tZv KLbl Ggb nqwb | KLbl nqwb | tkvfbv mvt
KZ mgq KwU`tqU, AvR Ggb wfbv i Ktgi Dcj wa` tKb? tPvL w`tq
GKtduUv Rj webv KvityB tei ntq AvtM | mg`-AvtM Rtj i fcvSwi Z
ntq GKaitbi welyZv Avi tivl`ji i c`Z Zxe` AvKI`f`K Df`c`q |

n`vtjv, mKvtj i teKdv÷ KtiQ?

niw |

Kx w`tq?

gvo, tj eyPv, Avi wWg tcvP& Avgvi tdevi U |

A`TMZ tZv! gvo i mvt_ wWgtcvP&

Avgvi mevKQB wK`Z | tQvUtej vq mKgv i vtqi GKUv Qov Rvbv wQj | Zvi
bv`vUv wQj wK`Z |

bB tNvov, bB mwZ, bB mvc wQy
tgSngwQ, c`RvcwZ bB Avng wK`Qy |
gvQ e'vO MwocvZv Rj gvUv tXD bB,
bB RvZv, bB QvZv, Avng Zte tKD bB!

Avng wK`Z`N nvt nvt nvt

tZvgvi mevKQfZB tnqvij |

tnqvij bq | G meB mwZ` | i ay Zug Kfnwj, Kfnwj Kv, gvtb Avgvi
gi`fvgfZ gi`wPKv |

AvgvtK GLbl Avek`m!

bv Avek`m bq | Zte Avng wbtR Lp `f`M`ZwioZ gvUv | ZvB evi evi gZi
Avi kb`ZvtK wbtRi Pvcv`K Ave`Z ntZ t`wL | GfiteB Af`-ntq
tMwQ | tQvUtej vq Lp dnos wbtq tLj Zvg efs! Mwm ucvi, WvMv dvB
Gme bvbv RvtZi dnos | Avng l`i m`Zvq teta, Wvbw wQto tj fRi tcQtb
KwV fti bvbv`vte Kó w`tq GKIKg wboi Avb` tcZvg | tevZtj fiv
dnos_s,tjv gti thZ Avi Avng l`i UKtiv Rvctbi gZ is wbtq tLj vq

tgZ _vKZvg| Gici cōZiW gZi AvgvK gZ dmost` i PxrKvi gtb Kwitq
t`q| Zvg Rvfbv bv Kfnwj , G ewotZ Avgvi Avi _vKtZ Bt`Q Ki tQ bv|
tek tZv, gvtqi Pij kev ntq hvevi ci wKQy`b Ab` tKv_vl teovtZ thtZ
cvfi v! tZvgvi Kx fvtj v j vtM! cvnvo bv mgj`!
R½j , R½tj i GKUv Aw`g inm`ggZv _vtK, Avi ZvQrov Bt`Q Ki tj
Aw`g gvbtl i gtZvl _vKv hvq| Kx ej !
hv! evtR eKQ! Zte th mgj` i QweUv AwKvQij , Zv eyS fvtj vevmvi bq!
QweUv tkl nqub GLbl | wK isUv, thUv Awg LjRiQ, A`k` bxj Avi
te`bvi bxj Nb ntq hvlqv tmB isUv AvbtZ cvwQ bv| fvevQ tKvfbv
GKUv cvvtoi PfovtZ teovtZ hve| wbtRtK eo tevk GKv Avi wew`Qbe
gtb nt`Q| wbtRi gta`i GB Acvi kb`ZvtK AvcvZZ tgfNt`i mvt_
Dwotq wbtZ PvB|
Av`Qv, tmB mgj` i QweUv GKUv tgvti A`k` Aege itqtQ, Lp `úó bq
tgtqUv, ZvtK wK Zvg tPtbv!
Kx Kti wPbe! Kí bvq wPvb GKUzGKUz
Zte tZv ZvtK ClPKitZ nq! mwZ`B H tgtqUvi Rb` Awg ClPq cpwQ,
Avgvi Rj b nt`Q|
GLb i wL Zvntj Kfnwj | tZvgvi em hw` Gtm t`tL Zvg KvR dmk w`tq
Mí KiQ!
Avgvi tWt`i mvgtb Uwtq ivLe `Dont Disturb Please`. wnt wnt wnt| wK
AvtQ, i wL Zvntj | fvtj v t`tKv| wtktj mæe ntj GKevi Avme| mgq
gtZv Lvevi tLtg wbtqv| i wL, evB...
tdvbUv titL dvBj _tjv t`LtZ _vtK Kfnwj | GKevi GgwW-i i`tg thtq
t`Lv KitZ nte| KvRi Avšwi KZvi Rb` Kfnwj tK LpB cQ>` Ktib
GgwW| nqtZv GKUz ctib tWtK cvvteb| eqm IvUi KvQvKwQ GB
f`tj vKwU tek gwRZ I f`A_P Pj tb ej tb AZ`š-mvaviY| AZ`š-
mwóxj gvbwmKZvi Avi GB cōZvftbi Dbwzi tcQtb Zvi `¶| cwi Pvj bvi
fwgKv itqtQ wtkl fvtel _vBj`vU hvevi AvtM GKUv wguUs-G Dvb
ej wQtb, _vBj`vU dj LpB m`v-Ges cwi entbi mgq| j vtM ht`ó Kg|

A_P GB dj _vBj Avgiv GLvfb AtbK Pov `vtg wKvb| GK tKwR
ivgfUvb _vBj`vU gvT wtk UvKv, Avi GLvfb mto cuPk UvKv tKwR|
thtZ cvw entbi mgq j wM`Q gvT `yt`tK wZb NÉv, Zvntj GB dj _tj v
GZ `vtg Avgiv wKbe tKb? weRtbm mspvš-Gme wewbtqvMi e`vcvfi tj v
evtRU Kx Kx ōcwrwUf G- Uvi bvwj wUo mthvM Avgiv cōZteKx t`k t`tK
tctZ cwi Gme cōkōqZv Dvb K_vq K_vq ej tZ cvfi b| gtb gtb mæe`
DÉi _tj v mrvvtZ mrvvtZ GgwW-i i`tgi w`tK G_vtZ _vtK Kfnwj | wUvi
Avi AvwKgb Avcvi mvt_ t`Lv ntj v bv| tgšvgZvi LeiUv GLbl Rvfv
ntj v bv| `ycti K`wUtb tLtZ wMtg nmete i mvt_ t`Lv ntj v|
Kfnwj i mvt_ tPvLvtPvL ntZB tntm wRtAm Kij nwee, Kte Gtj b?
GBtZv AvRB Awdtm Rtqb Kij vg|
GgwW mvtntei mvt_ t`Lv Kij b, Kx ej j ?
GB tZv Kkj msev` , Avi H cwi entbi wtkl tbUl qvK`wbtq K_v nw`Qj |
K÷, tenwdu GBme| Av`Qv tgšvgZvi e`vcvi Kx etj b tZv! tek KtqKevi
tdvb Kij vg, mthvM t`l qv hv`Q bv ej j | Avcub Rvfb wKQj hw` mæe
nq | i emvi GtWwUv AvgvK GKUw`b|
Avmtj I GKUv evtR Svgtj vq Rwtq ctotQ tgtqtK wbtq| gwj tevanq
Gevi I tj t`fj m t`te| tZv tm GKwU tQij i mvt_ tdUw Lp wgz|
KtqKw`b AvtM GK Rb`w`tbi cvwUfZ Awm`vi Kij tQij w Bqvev tbq|
Gi ci t`tK gwj H tQij UvtK Gwtq Pj Z| tQij Uv H e`vcviUv eštZ
cvfi Avi wgvMZ tUw tcvtb ōgwK-avgwK w`tQ| mvgtb I i cix¶v| GLb
tgtqtK tKwPs-G cvvteb eU| wKš` Gfvte KZw`b Pj te! gwj I Lp
nZvk| ZvQrov Gme wbtq cwi emi K Akwš-tZv tj tMB AvtQ| ZvB tdvb
wi wmf Kti bv Ges tdvb eU ivtL| GB e`vcvi wbtq AwgI Lp kKwW|
Avcub tZv Rvfb, tgšvgZvi mvt_ Avgvi eÜZj I mæúK`AtbK w`tbi |
wi tqwj AvB wgm&nvi Bb Gfwi tgrtgU|
t`wL, AvRB GKevi hvevi tPóv Kie| GtWwU tgvevBtj wUtc wUtc tmf
Kti ivLj tgšvgZv| Awdmi KvR _tj v PviUvi gta` tkl Ktib tgšvgZvi
emvi Df`tK i l qvbn ntj v Kfnwj | hZ ZvovZwmo mæe emvq wdtitZ nte|

GmbtZB gvtqi gWUv Lvi vc, LvgvKv Akwš-ewotq Kx jvf! Awdm t_tK
tei nevi AvtM evej tK GKUv tcvb Kij Ktnuj |

wbPZjvi WBSi`tg j`vU tcvbUv tetR DVtZB evejj Ngy fvOj | Ntgi
tPvtL tcvb aitZB Ktnuj i Mjvi Avl qvRUv cU_tg wPbtZ cvij bv |

Kx Ki wQm evej |

Avdv Avcwb AvBteb!

bv AvR Avi Avme bv ti | t`wi ntq hvte | tivij fvbqvtK wetKtji Pv
w`tqum8 wdtR evRvi bv _vKtj fvbqvi KvQ t_tK UvKv wbtq evRvi
Kvi m | Avi Ni ewo_tj v cwi "Obci wLm | SvovtqvUv Kvi m wKgtZv eSuj !

wR Avdv, Ki`gub | AvRKv mU`vq dnd AvsAv AvBtev KBuQj |

Zvntj tZv fvtj vB ntjv | mewKQymy`i Kti _wQtq iwLm | Ii dnd AvsAv
th Avmte, tivij Rvtb! bv Rvtbj AvtM Rvbtq iwLm | wK AvtQ, Awig
GLb iwL cti K_v ej e |

tgvnvš`cj wcurm Kvj Pvti XktZB iv`vq fxly R`vg | wZb bv`vi wcurm
Kvj Pvti i gtlB wmgwR t_tK tbtg tMj Ktnuj | Mij i tfZi GKUz bv
Njtj evmUv tei Kiv hvte bv | iv`vq atjv Avi atjv | atjv Dto etm
hwvQj Ktnuj i bxj -tMj wC Ucn-Gi Dci, mv`v wRbtmi Dci, mv`v
m`vtUjtj i Dci | G Gj vKvq iv`vi KvR nt`Q AtbKw b ati ZvB GB Ki`Y
`kv | iv`vi Dcti QovtBv BtUi UKivq `jevi tnuPU tLj Ktnuj | fvwM`m
cvtqi bLUv tewk eo wQj bv, Zv bv ntj Dte thZ | GKUz Uj tZ Uj tZ
wbtRtK mvgtj wbj Ktnuj Zvici `yPviUv ewo cvi ntZ ntZ tgšvgZvi
evmvi bv`vi Uv wgvj tq wbj | Pvi Zj v mv`v i tOi ewoUvi Kvjtj v tMtUi cvtk
AtbK_tjv tej emvbtv i tqtQ | t`vZj vi tej wUc GKU`Y Atc`Yv Kti,
tKvbtv miov cvq bv | GKUz ci etov gtZv GKRb `vtivqvb Gtm RvbtZ
Pvb, KqZj vq hvteb? Ktnuj we`wi Z etj `vtivqvtbi t`Lvbtv wmo w`tq
DVtZ _vtK t`vZj vq | evmUv evBti t_tK t`tL gtb nt`Q nvRvi
`qv wdtUi tewk eo nte bv | wZbwU Kti d`vU cUzUw Zj vq Ges wZbwUB
H mvBtRi gtb nt`Q | evi`v`vq Mvq AUKvi NvcwU tgti i tqtQ | `iRvq
UvOvtbv tek wKQy dtj i dtUvMtd i tqtQ Zte chwB Avtj vi Afvte fvtj v
Kti tevSv hv`Q bv | AvKvtk mh`i tqtQ GLbl , A_P GLvtb Avtj v Davl |

`iRvi mvgtbi cvtckUvi tQov-tLuov Ae`v | Ktnuj Avevi tej Pvtc |
tKD Avtm bv | Zvici eva` ntq Ktnuj tRvti Kov wto | tgšvgZvB tkf |
`iRvUv Ltj t`q | Nti i Avtj v Ryj vtbv nqwb | tgšvgZvi Mvp `wU tPvL
AUKvti Avtj v LrtZ _vtK | Avtj vUv Ryj tq Ktnuj tK Nti i GKtKvtYi
GKUw tmvdvq emtZ etj wbtRi am&Kti etm cto Ab` tmvdwUz | Ktnuj
Kx ej te eStZ cvti bv | tgšvgZvtK A`mZ AtPbv gtb ntZ _vtK | tKv_vq
tmB PgrKvi tcvkK, tMj wC wPeK, tnWtdvb, tPvtLi Dcti Uvb Uvb Kti
Aukv AvBj vBvti i tiLv, wbtRtK mwrRtq cKvk Kievi AvcOY cOPov!
Ktnuj wev`SZ ntq tgšvgZvi nvZUw ati ivtL | tKgb AvQ tgšvgZv Avc |
tPvtLi wbtP Mfxi ntq cto _vKv Kvjtj v`vM Qwctq Ucn&c&Kti tPvtLi Rj
cotZ _vtK tgšvgZvi | tPnvivi Dci cto _vKv eqtmi tiLv_tjv `uo ntq
I tV | tfZti hšY_vtjv tei ntq AvmtZ _vtK tducvtZ tducvtZ |
tgšvgZv Mtj thtZ _vtK tPvtLi Rtj | Zvi AtbK`Y ci kvš-ntq ejj ,
Awig fvtj v tbB Ktnuj | Awdtmi tKD tKD RvbtZ cvti, gvj tK wbtq Lp
mgm`vq AwQ Avgiv | mvgtb Ii cix`Yv, Gi gta` Ii GK KvQi eUz I tK
μgvMZ tdtb fq t`Lv`Q | Iiv GKmv`_ tKwPs KiZ, AtbK BbuUtgum
wQj H cwi evt`i i mvt_ Avgv` i | gv-Uv nvDm lqvBd, tek VvUv cKvZi,
eiev e`emvqx | nVv tmi b GK Rb`v tbi cWU`Z—tQj wU i big wbj q—
gvj i mvt_ cO`E i Kg wek`RwKs Ki tZ _vtK | gvj cU_tg wcl qUv Gwotq
hvq wKš`wjb q wbtRtK _vgvtZ cviwQj bv | Gi gta` gvj i vM Kti ZvtK
`yPo ewmtq t`q | cti RvbtZ cvti wbj q AtbKw b t_tKB WwM
GwVKtUW | Zvici KtqKuv w`b tgtqi gtl i w`tK ZvKvtZ cviwQj vq bv
Ktnuj | tgtqUw Avgvi tfZti tfZti tftO ctowQj | tQvUtejv t_tK eUz;
I t`i! thBgv` tm wbj q tK Gwotq hvevi w`vš`wjb ZLbB tcvtb bvbv
aitbi ugwK | Ii Que w`tq Kxme Kite, I tK t`tL tbe Gme |

gvj , GLb tKv_vq!

I tK KtqKw`tbi Rb` Mtgti ewotZ cWv`tqUQ | fievQ wKQy`b GKUv tPtÄ
_vKtj mewKQynqtZv Avevi bigj nte |

wPšv-Kti v bv, me wK ntq hvte | tgšvgZvtK Avkym t`q Ktnuj |

wKQb wK nte bv | GB Ae`vq gvj i AveY Avgvi mvt_ tKvbtv K_v etj
bv | Awig tmi b gvj ewotZ hvevi AvtMi w`b I tK ej wQj vq, Ii tZv

mgvṭb cixṭlv | GLb GB Ae⁻vq I ṭK tKwPs-G Avbv tbi qvUv Kxfvte Kiv hvq Zv wbtq GKUzAvtjvPbv Kiv ⁻i Kvi | tm Kx ej j Rwbom, Pvkwi tQto ⁻vl | H Pvkwi i Rb⁻B tZv GB Ae⁻v | Zvici tqtqi mgvṭb Avgvi Pwi Ṭ wbtq hv Zv ej j | Kx Kie Kṭnwi ! mviUv Rxeb tmvdi H Kkṭbi gtZv e⁻eüZ, e⁻eüZ, e⁻eüZ ntq tMj vg | RbḡgnṭZ^Ṗ gtZv mvi vRxeb GKv GKv j ovB Kij vg | tqtqUv wQj GKgvṬ Aej ṭb, Zvi mgvṭb tPvṬLi gṭa⁻ th wekṭmi AvkṭUkz wQj , gwj i AveḡyZvl tft0 w⁻t⁰ h⁻vmgtq | th gnṭZ^Ṗ wbtRṭK wPbṭZ hvB—eo GKv gṭb nq Kṭnwi , eo GKv!

GZ tft0 cṭov bv | e⁻vci hvB tnvK, GLb ⁻ah^Ṗaiv Qrov tZvgvi nvtZ Avi tKvṭbv Ackvb tbB | KṭqKw⁻b Aṭcṭlv Kivi ci tQṭji eveli mvt⁻ Zḡg GKvB thwMvṭhM Ki , meṭKQeyṭStq ZvṭK ej | t⁻ṭLv bv, cṭwUf ti Rv⁻ēl ntZ cvṭi | Ggbl ntZ cvṭi wbj tqi evel-gv tKD G e⁻vci vṭi wKQṖ Rvṭb bv! Avi niiv, AvṭM wbtRi w⁻ṭK GKUz tLqj ⁻vl , mṭ⁻ ntq I ṭV | Zvici VvUv gv⁻vq mevi mvt⁻ wel qU wbtq K⁻v ej | Avgvi mvt⁻ tcvṭb K⁻v ej | Avgv nqtZv tKvṭbv DcKvṭi j vMe bv wKṢ⁻ tkqvi Kij I tZvgvi wKQṖ nuj Kv j vMṭe | Avi Pvkwi Qvotē tKb? Ab⁻ tKvṭbv Dciv wḡḡB tei nṭe | Pvkwi Qvotj tqtqi mgvṭbi cixṭlv LiP⁻ṭ I qvi mgq Kx Kiṭe?

tgṢḡZv Amnvqfṭe Zwkṭq ⁻vṭK Kṭnwi i w⁻ṭK | Zvi AmnvqZv DcṭP cṭo Rj Uj Uṭj tPvṬL | WBSiṭgi t⁻qvṭj SḡṭZ ⁻vKv cwi evṭi i mevi Mḡc QweUvq aṭj v Rṭḡ AvṭQ, Kṭnwi ⁻ā ntq tPṭq ⁻vṭK Mḡc QweUvi w⁻ṭK |

mU⁻v bivvi AvṭM AvṭMB tgṢḡZvi evmv t⁻ṭK tei ntq Avṭm Kṭnwi | AvKvṭk tek eo GKUv Pw⁻ DṭVṭQ | wi Kkvi ūWUv Lṭj tiṭLB emj Kṭnwi | evZm cvl qv hvṭe Avi Pw⁻Uv t⁻Lv hvṭe gb fṭi | wi Kkvi mvt⁻ cij v⁻wṭq Pw⁻Uv tgṭNi kixṭi Mvotq Mvotq GṭmṭQ | tgṢḡZvi Rb⁻ tFZṭi tFZṭi LṭB Lvivc j vMṭQ Kṭnwi i | mwZ⁻B Kxfvte th me e⁻ṭj hvq! e⁻ṭj hvq wekṭm, e⁻ṭj hvq Rxeṭbi c⁻, w⁻K, Rxeṭbi hveZiq wnmve | tgṢḡZv wK Avi KLbl AvṭMi gtZv ntZ cvṭe! wḡḡB wbtktā cvṭē hvṭe Zvi GZw⁻ṭbi D⁰Qj RxebhvṬv | A⁻ev AṭbKevi cṭo hveli ci I aḡṣṭmi Dci wRṭZ hvṭe tgṢḡZv Avi nwiṭei GZw⁻ṭbi Mṭo I Vv AṢ⁻ i ½ m⁻ūK^Ṗ bxiṭe KZme ANUb NṭU Pṭj ṭQ Zvi wbtRi gṭa⁻ I | ebb&Kṭi wbtRi gṭa⁻ NjṭQ bvMiṭ⁻vjv, tFZṭi tFZṭi Aveivg NUṭQ ivg-iveṭYi hṭ! nVv⁻ tivṭi i Rb⁻ gbUv tKgb Kṭi DVj | tm wK weṭKj t⁻ṭK Aṭcṭlv

Kṭi wQj I i Rb⁻! Aṭcṭlv Kṭi Kṭi gb Lvivc ntq wQj Zvi! tm wK Avmṭj B Aṭcṭlv KiṭZ Rvṭb! GKw⁻ṭK GB ⁻ṭaxb Rxeb, Ab⁻w⁻ṭK tivṭi i cḡZ Am⁻ṭe fvtj vevmv, Avevi gvṭK mgvṭvṭb | GKUv Stoi gṭa⁻ nveḡḡyLvṭ⁰ Kṭnwi i gṭbi RvnrR | GKUv KwWb w⁻xvṢ⁻tZv wbtZB nṭe | mvZ gmwR⁻ tivṭW Gṭm wi KkvUv ⁻*Z GṭMvṭZ j vMj | evmvq thṭq tdk ntq ivṭZi w⁻ṭK tivṭi jṭK GKevi tcvb Kie, tm fṭe | niiv, tcvb Kiv mwZ⁻B Ri⁻wi | I ṭK tcvb bv Kṭi ⁻vKṭZ cvie bv Avgv! Rwb bv Avgvi gvṭS tKvb dṭṭK Ggb KvZiZv wbtq tcvḡ Gj | tcvḡ Gj Avgvi AÜKvṭi Avgvi w⁻ṭbi Avṭjvq, Avgvi mg⁻-tPZbv, AetPZbvi Mfṭi | tKvṭbv GK tmṭZi tMcb Uvṭb tṭm hvB Avgv | Avgv Rwb bv Kvj Kx nṭe, A⁻ev ci i , ev Zvi cṭi i w⁻b A⁻ev Ab⁻ tKvṭbv w⁻b | Avgv Rwb bv wKQṖ, RvṭZ Pvb bv wKQṖ, i ayRwb hv NṭU hvṭ⁰ Avgvi gṭa⁻ tm Abṭṭei GK tcvUv Avgv eḡḡv KiṭZ cvie bv KvDṭK | GB ewḡṖ Abṭṭe, wbtRṭK hZēKiv—meB wK tivṭi i Rb⁻B! fveṭZ fveṭZ KLb thb iv⁻v dṭiṭq tMj , tMṭUi cvṭk Gṭm wi KkvUv qj v wRṭ⁻ām Kij , Avdv, tKvb w⁻K hvḡf fivov wḡUṭq cwi kṭṢ-kixṭi ⁻i Rvq Kov bivj Kṭnwi |

13.

Avi I iwṬ nevi Rb⁻ Kṭnwi tRṭM ⁻vṭK | me gvṭṭi v Nḡṭq cṭo, Kṭnwi Avi tivṭi j ivṭZi wbeoZvq K⁻v eṭj hvq ci ⁻ūi | AṭbK ivZ cvi ntq hvq, K⁻v dṭi vq bv | ⁻w⁻ K t⁻ṭK ⁻ṭUv Amg RxebṭK KvṭQ tUṭb Avṭb RgvU iwṬ | mvi w⁻ṭbi Rgvṭbv K⁻v⁻ṭj v iwṬ i evZvṭm fṭm |

AṭbK ivZ ntqṭQ Kṭnwi , Gevi Nḡṭq co | mKvṭj tZvgvi Awdm!

GB gnṭZ^ṖAvgvi wḡḡ KL ntj v NṭḡvṭZ bv hvU qv, eṢṭj wḡ⁻v | GKUz ci evZm eBṭe, ZvṭZ wbtq Avmṭe tZvgvi Mvṭqi MÜ! Zv tgṭL ZṭeB NḡṭZ hve |

fq nq Kṭnwi | tZvgvi cvMj wḡṭZ Lṭe fq nq | Kx Kiṭe Avgvi GB tcvovKvṭvi gtZv AvgvṭK wbtq | tZvgvṭK t⁻Lv gvṬ Avgvi eṭKi i³ Qj ṭK

I tV| G thb Awig bB, Ab` tKd| Avgvi tjvf emotq w`Q Zng! Awig RxebUrtK Avti Kevi wdti tctZ PvbWQ tZigvi fvtj vevmvi gta` w` tq|

GZB hw` Pvl AvgvtK Zte AvgvtK wbtq Dto hvl bv tKb? tZigvi mvmn tbb tivij! tKej B fq cvl Zng!

miz`B fq cvB| GK ARvrv fq AvgvtK Zvov Kti | Awig wK tZigvi thvM` Ktnwj ! tZigvi Rb` Avmte wet` wK ivRcy| KweZvi gtZv my` i tqtq Zng! Avgvi gta` th GKUv gRv b`x wQj ZvtZ Wte tMQ| tZigvi mvt_ hLb K_v emj , tKvrbv GK tqtNi t`tk tftm _wK Awig, GgbB nij Kv gtb nq wbtRtK| c_w_xi me tqtqt` i tctj wbtRi gta` tiL ZvB w`tZ Pvl Avgvq| A_P tZigvtK t`evi gtZv wKQB tZv Avgvi tbB| wbtRtKB fvtj vevmtZ cwiwb Awig, tZigvtK Kx Kti t`e!

Zng wK Rvrbv wgv`vi, Gme K_v Rb` tZigvi cwbktg:U ntZ cvti! Kx cwbktg:U g`wWig! Zng th Avgvi fq Avi I emotq w` tj !

Awig GLwb Dto Avme tZigvi KvQ| miz` Lp t` LtZ Bt`Q Ki tQ tZigvq, GLwb GB gntZ`

Zvntj tZv GLwb GB tLvj v Rvbvj v t`tk j vd w` tZ nq! tKb? AvZ`hZ`v?

tm Zng Avgvi KvQ Gtj I Ki tZ nte| tctgi mg`-tmS`h`K Dtc`lv Kti tRtM DVte Dcevmx kixi | gntZB Dto hvte wbtRtK AwZ`ug Kivi me`lgZv| ZvtZ-I -tZv gZiB nte Avgvi! Zvi tPtq GB tZv fvtj v, mth` Avtjvi gtZv` t` t`tk Avtj v w` tq AvgvtK mRxe Kti ivLQ, tXD w` tq hv`Q Avgvi kixi, gtb| Avgvi Amy` i kixi gb me tZigvtK tctq beRb` tctj | Awig tZigvi KvQ miz`B KZÁ Ktnwj |

wKs` Awig tZv tZigvi gtZv KZÁ bB tivij | Awig tZigvtK tctZ Pvb| tZigvi eimvq thtZ gvbv, tKv_vl teovtZ thtZ gvbv| Gme bv Awig Avi i`be bv| Gfite Avgvi kws`-tbB| Awig Avgvi ctY` `cePvB, my` i AvKv`lv Pvb, kixi Avb`gq` uk`PvB| Awig H AvKvtki Pwt` i gtZv tgN`_tj vtK fvtj vte`tm Zvici gti thtZ Pvb| `w` b ci AvKvtk cwi cY` Pw` DVte| tZigvi H AvovB Zjvi Qvt` mv`v dj`_tj vi mvt_ Awig wbtRi mv`v dj` nq dUe| ZLb t` tL tbe tKvb dtj i MU tZigvi tewk fvtj v

j vtM! Avgvi w` K t`tk bRi tdi vtZ cvi te bv Zng! GB Awig P`vtj A` w` tq ej tZ cwi !

Pc Kti _vtK tivij |

Kx fiveQ, Pc Kti !

fiveQ kb` Nti kb` gb wbtq tZigvi `tctie NjovUrtK tKvb wKvrbvq tctQvtZ cvi e wK bv! tKb thb gtb nq meB nvi vte kb`Zvq|

Kvj wetKtj Pj igbvq NjtZ hvB| Avgvi Awdm t`tk KvQ tZv! Awig Awdm tktl I Lvrb hve| Zng mvtO Pvi Uv-tcStb cuPUvq I w` KUvq Gtm ctov| wCR, bv etj v bv| Awig wKs` miz`B teovtZ thtZ Pvb| AvR QvovQ| Zng wKs` igbvq Gtmv, wCR| _W bvBU|

Ktnwj i tdbvUv ivLvi ci tivij Pc Kti etm _vtK| Ng Avtm bv| evi`v`vq Gtm `uovq, AvKvtk AtbK eo Pw` | Pwt` i tKvgj Avtjvi gtZv AvKvK t`tk Sti cotQ GKUzAvtM etj hvl qv Ktnwj i tKvgj wmo` K_v tgvvtek| GB mgq`_wj hw` Ašaxb ntZv! wKs` Zv wK nq! Rxeb fixY RvUj | mgtqi AveZ`b GKw` b meB AwZ`mvs`-nq| Zey GB gntZ`P th AwZ`w` ZvtK tZv A`Kvi Kiv hvq bv| GB `ä gntZ`GB weivU AvKvtki wbtP tm Avgvi AvZ`vi gvtS th-mti K_v etj I tV, ZvtK AM`n` Kivi`lgZv Avgvi tbB| Avgvi Rxeb A`toi RvUj Zvq e`_` Zey AvRtKi GB tetP`_vKv, Avb`b` i GB fvtj vevm AvgvtK gw`³ w` tqtQ mg`-e`_Zv t`tk| Avgvi tbB Avi tKvrbv Abš`wccimv|

tivij wK mvtO Pvi Uvq Gtm emj igbvi eUgtj i GK tKvY| _vBj`vU t`tk Ktnwj i t`I qv wU-kvU`RB cti tQ AvR ey`Rbm-Gi mvt_| Pj e`vK etk Kiv, cvtq m`vtUj, nvZ` `wg`_wP ettiUi Nwo| tKgb thb j`v`v KivUj I i | Pc Kti GK tKvY etm wetKj UvtK t`LvUj GKgtb| MvtQi meR Avi tiv` i njy wgvj tq wetKj tbtgtQ| c_ w` tq KZ m`lx tjvK hvq, ev`Pv`_wj PÁj Zv Qvotq ti tL`Q t`vj bvi PvicvtK| wZbRb fvi x`-`eZx gmvj v tKW`n cvtq t`šo c`Z`thwMZvq tbtgtQ w`-`-nevi Rb`| tctj ``wZiv nuU`Q Avt`-Avt`-K_v ej tZ ej tZ| Zvt` i bxi eZvi mvt_ wgvj ti tL Sti cotQ cvZviv| tivij AtbKw` b ci cvtK`Gj | GZ`ty gtb ntjv, gvtqi gZi ci MZ` gvtm tm Avi Nti evBti hvqwb

GKwJevi | Avðh! Kx Kti mæe ntj v! GKvš-, Mfxi fvte, w`i fvte, kvš-
fvte Nti i KcvU w`tq Gfvte etm _vKv! tevanq Ktnwj i Kvi tYB mæe
ntqWj | tm Zvi cðZw tbi gpnZ`wj wvðš-vektm fvi tqt ti tLwQj | jvj
njy Rvgr-cvRvgr civ GKwJ Zi`Yx GKUz`fi etm tivl`fii gtZvB Ate`lv
KittQ Zvi tçgKwJi Rb` | G K_wU tftte tivl`fii fxlY nwm tcj | gtb
ntj v eÇ Amgtq tçg bvgK tmvbi nwi YwUi t`Lv tm tcj | nVr AvKvtki
w`tk tPttq gtb gtb GKwJ cKæOjo w`j tivl`j — tçgB hw` Gj, Zte GZ
t`wi Kti tKb! Rxtbi hLb coš-vektKj, hLb me AÜKvi, AvKvtk
Kvj %ækvLxi So!

tivl`fii tdbvUv tetR DVj GKevi |

I cðš-t`tk tftm Gj Ktnwj i KÉ`↑—tKv_vq Zwg?

GB tZv eUZj vq, Gm |

Ktnwj i Avmvi LeiUv cvevi mvt_ mvt_ tivl`fii mg`-Abfe _gtK tMj,
Amvo ntq tMj AbfWZ_tjv | di dti cRvcvzi gtZv tftm AvmtQ thb
tm, mv`v-tMvj mc kwo, evðtRi nvZvq mv`v tj m | nvZ mv`v tetntj U,
tQvE mv`v Rttq wii Kvfb-Mj vq, PÅj tPvL, tMvj mc tVutU gb fjt vtv
nwm | Ktnwj i mv`v kwoi gtZv GKUv mv`v Avb` Rvotq Rvotq ati
ivLttQ tivl`j tK | nvRvi nvRvi kã gv_vi tFzi, eKti tFzi tZvj cvo
KittQ, `Rb `Rtbi w`tk Zwkttq nvtm, `Rtbi jvj ntq l`tv j 3/4vq | liv
cvkvcwmk etm, K_v etj, nvZ nvZ ivtL, ev`vgl qjvi KvQ t`tk ev`vg
wktb wQj tZ _vtK | tivl`fii nvZ Ztj t`q Ktnwj dnr`tq Dvotq t`l qv
jvj tLmv Qovtv ev`vg | tivl`j nvZ cvtZ, ZvtZ QovtZ _vtK Ktnwj i
gtVv gtVv tçg | tivl`j tPvL w`tq, cðY w`tq, mg`-mEv w`tq t`tL Zvi
fvttvevmtK | wbtRttK nwi tqt tdtj Ktnwj i Mfxi tPvtL, Ptj i AÜKvtti
Avtefk, big kixtii MtÜi tivgtfÅ | ci`ttYB gtb nq, GmK mwZ! bv
weåg! GKUv Mfxi e`_v eKti gvSLvfb Ubulb Kti l`tv | me K_v nwi tqt
hvq | KZUv fvttvevmt Ktnwj tK tm RvbtZ cvti bv, i ay`ä ntq _vtK |
g» ntq _vtK |

14.

kixti dæntZ hvttQ, GB e`vcvi Uv mKvtj B GKUv tçRtUkvb KittZ wMtq
Ktnwj tUi cwrQj | Kvfm Ggb Kti niuttQv cwrQj, PvcZ tttq tPvtL Rj
Gtm hvevi tRvMvo | KwUv tkl ntZB Mv e`_v Avi gv_v e`_vUv tUi
cwrQj | `ycti K`vUttb tLttZ wMtq Mjv e`_vUv tUi tcj Ktnwj | GKUz
vektmgi `iKvi | MZ wKQv b ati ivZ tRttM tdtvb K_v ejvi | GKUv
akj hvttQ kixtii Dci w`tq | Mig tj eyPv tLttZ tLttZ WBS i`tgi tmvqv
GKUz KvZ ntq i`ttqWj Ktnwj | nVr Nvg tj tM Gj tPvtL | Z`v`QvttPvtL
tmB tQvUttjvi tQto Avmv `šZi gvttS gvttK t`LttZ tcj Ktnwj | tmj vB
tgwktb Ktnwj i Rb` Rvgr tmj vB KittQ | Ktnwj evi evi evqbv KittQ
UKttiv Kvco w`tq Zvi tLj bv cZttj i Rvgr `Zwi Kivi Rb` | Zvici jvj,
njy, meR me wgnj tqt UKttiv Kvco_wj i GKUv cY% ifc ZLb Ktnwj i
evqbi gta` MovMvo LvttQ | tktl gv nvtZi KvR tdtj ti tL tmB Kibvi
gtZv RvgrUv `Zwi Kti tLj bv cZttj tK cwtq w`ttqWj | tmB RvgrUv
civevi ci gvttK i wZgtZv Cktj gtb ntqWj Ktnwj i | dnr`Z gvttK Pgy
tLttqWj AtbKevi | Nttg Avi Z`v`QvttAe`vq KLB th mvtO mvZUv tetR
tMj, tUiB tcj bv Ktnwj | Nvg t`tk tRttM gv-i gtUv ZLwb t`LttZ BttQ
ntjv GKevi | evmvi cwttektUv tmB ZttK` ci t`tk Avi `vfvteK nt`Q
bv | `Rtbi gta` bxie hK Pj ttQ tmB t`tk | ZvOvov `Rtbi K_v ej evi
mgq | tmfvte ntq DVttQ bv | AvR WBS i`tg Ktnwj tK i`tq _vKttZ t`tL
GwMtq hvq i Zæ |

wK ti kixi Lvivc!

bv, tZgb wKQybv, GKUzRi Rj KittQ |

tm Kx! KLB t`tk! Nti c`vi wmvUvgj tUettj U—AvttQ!

AvttQ, Zwg wPš+ Kttiv bv | gtb nt`Q dæ`yGK w`b vekttg wbtj B tmfti
hvte |

tZvgvi wK Avi ti ÷ Kivi mgq AvttQ! Kw`b t`tkB tZv t`LwQ, tKvb w`tk
tLqvj tbB | Ggb D`vmb _vKQ AvRKvj! evj evj Kti l`ej wQ bv | evmvq
vcti KLB l`wRttAm Ki, gv AvwQ wK tbB! Avttmv, Lv l, Avi wbtRi i`tg

wMtg `iRv eÜ Kti itq vtKv| tZvgvi gta" th A`fweK wKQyNUtQ, Zv Awg tZvgvtK t`LB tui cvB|

Zug hw` meB tevS gv, Zte tKb GZ `tZi^Zwi KiQ! Zug tZv Avgvi gv, Zte AvgvtK eStZ tcti l Zug Ggb e`envi KiQ, AvöH®

`tZi^Zwi KiwQ bv, eis tZvgvtK mgq w`wQ mwK wmvS-tbevi | tivl`ji i cÜZ tZvgvi BtgvkbtK Awg eSt DVtZ cviWQ bv, eis AvöH®nwQ tkvftbi cÜZ tZvgvi Aetnjv t`tL| wKS` Avgvi B ev Kx Kivi AvtQ| Rxeftb tZv Avi Kg `vtLwb, tZvgvi Rxeb tZvgvi wbtRi gtZv hvcb Kivi Avakvi | wöQb tZvgvi AvtQ| Rvnb bv, Zug Kx wK Kite! tkl w`tK Ktnwj i gvtqi MjvUv GKUzKvbn gtZv tkvbj | Zvici ejj, tZvgvi bvtg GKUv c`vtKU GtmQj Kw qvti, Zug evmvq wQj bv, ZvB AwgB wimf KtiwQ MZKvj | gtb nt`Q Rvcvb t`tK GtmQj GKUz ctiB Ktnwj tK c`vtKUw w`tq i Zewktptbi w`tK GwMtg hvq| gjj ZxtK GKUv tQvU gjwM tei Kti mjv ivbweKtZ etj |

Ktnwj Pz Kti etm vtK `wei fvt, nvZ bvotZ Bt`Q Kti bv, WBSi`tgi tmvdvq tkvqi gtZv Kti Abofvt cto vtK| itq itq fvt, tkv_vq tMtj kwS-vgj te! Avgiv Avmtj Kx PvB! kwS-, m_ bv wöQzV! evmi GB A`fKi cwitekUv th Avi Kw b ati Pj te tftc cvq bv tm| nZvkv Avi KwstZ wUrfUv Ab Kti t`q| f`vcv gvbfti gtZv GKwU ci GKwU P`vtbj wUctZ vtK| wUrfi kã itbB gjj Zx t`Sto Avtm wKtPb t`tK| nVvr me i wM thtq cto gjj Zxi Dci |

GB wUrf Pvj vtj B t`Sto Awmm tKb? tZvi tKvfbv KvR tbB? hv GLvb t`tK!

Ktnwj P`vtbj i ci P`vtbj wUc hvq GKUzAvkfti Rb" | GKwU P`vtbj l LjR cvq bv hvZ gbUvq GKUz Avig tctZ cvi | nVvr wRtqvMönd P`vtbj i mefRi w`tK tPvL AvUtK hvq| `Mö ebc t_ eÜi tLwR tei ntqtQ GKwU efbv nwiZ| Zvi tPvL `tUv Qj Qj | AtpK `fi Acj K tPq itqtQ tm| cw kS-kixti Mjv tQto GKevi tWtK l tV| Avevi tntj t`vtj Pj tZ vtK Wj cvj vtNiv Nb wbeo efb ga" w`tq| AvKvtK Dto hvq—`y GKwU wPj tgnNi ewo Qj Qj| nwiZw GKevi Dcti ZvKvq, Avevi Pj , GKUz Movq atj v-Kv`vq| Aetktl eÜwUtK LjR cvq gw` nwiZw| t`n

dto tRtM l tV mMuÜ Kvgbvi AvnYvb| ci`ui ci`uitK fvtj veftm t`tni bvbv gytq| Ktnwj t`Ltz vtK, Zvi mviv kixti Rj teto hvq, mviv kixti Qvotq cto A`wZ `nb| wbtRi gta" Ab" GK Sj mvfbv bvtK LjR cvq tm, LjRtZ vtK Rj i mgy` wUrfUv eÜ Kti wbtRi Nti i w`tK G_ tZ vtK Ktnwj | weQvovq cto vtK Kw qvti Avmv tbB c`vtKU| Lj t`Lvi Bt`Q nq bv, tcvb eÜ Kti, jvBU eÜ Kti itq vtK Ktnwj | Ng Avtm bv, tPvL Rjv Kti | gtb nq, kixi Avi gb tKvfbwKQb AvR Avi wbtRi wqstY tbB| kixix Bt`Q tjv th GZw b tkv_vq jwKtq wQj , Ktnwj eStZ cvi bv| kixi Mj tZ vtK jvfv gtZv, kixti i wkiq wkiq Dö it`i AvKj Zv tui cvq| cvk ewj kuUtK AuKto ati itq vtK Ktnwj , GKUz ci gtb ntjv, l Lvfb tKvfbv cvkemj k tbB| Zvi nvZi Zjvq `tj l tV, fivWje Kqvki tFzi, Stoi tFzi, AÜKvti tFzi tivl`ji Db` t`n| A`wZ GK ASMZ evRbvi `gtK tm tKtK tKtK l tV| gtb nq, tivl`jtK Qj t`tK tm Ggwbvte t`tKuQj AtpK eQi, AtpK hM-hMvS+| gtb ntjv, Zvi eKtLjv kvUf` cK`-etKi Dci gL t`tL, `ytVtU Pvl qv-cvl qui AvKv`vq cig Awj ½tb AÜKvti P`v ti tXtK tm Qj AvtQ tivl`jtK|

Ktnwj , Ngtq ctowQm! `iRvq kã itb aogo Kti Dtv etm Ktnwj | `iRv Lj gvtK AvmtZ etj tFZti |

Kx KiwQj ? c`vtKUv Lj t`LwQm?

itq wQj vg, GBevi t`Le|

gvtqi GB AwZ Drmn A`f+ gtZv j wMtz vtK| gv Avtm fvZ tLtg wb, Lj wfta tctqtQ|

wK AvtQ, Avq, tUmetj w`wQ|

fvZ tLtg weQvovq etm c`vtKUw tLvtj Ktnwj | Lj tQv Kti fuR Kiv GKUv wKvfbv itqtQ c`vtKtU, mv_ GKUv wPw| wKvfbvUv Lj my`i | Mvp bxj -Gi Dci isabyAuKv| tkvftbi wPwUv Lj cotZ vtK Ktnwj —

tKgb AvQ! GKwU B-tgBj l Zug cvWtZ cvi bv! B`vbsKvtj i `yGKwU Qwe l tZv tdmefK cvWtZ cvi! Ki Kx Zug mviw`b| mviv cw_exi gvb| B`lvi tbtU vtKtQ Avi Zug thb Ab" cw_extZ! hvB trvK, AvR Avi i wM Kie bv| Avgvi wei`tni w`b tevanq tkl ntZ Pj j | mvgtbi mBvtn A`f

mvZ-B A±veþi AvmiQ| AvU ZwiL ivZ GKUvi dvBtU XvKvq tciQe|
Gqvi±cvfU®tZvgvi mv± t`Lv nte bv GZ ivtZ| Awctm R±qb KtiB
tZvgv±K t`Le| tZvgvi Rb` cvVv±bv wKgv±bvw dngtKv wMdW Kti±Q| I i
Kv±Q tZvgvi A±bK M± KtiwQ, tm tZvgvi Rb` Avil A±bK wMdW
cvW±tq±Q|

tZvgv±K wbtq Awg A±bK A±bK A±bK wKQy fvevQ| fvevQ, wetqi ci
Avgv±`i M±tgi evotZ Rvcwb±`i g±Zv Ni `Zwi Kie| Zvi t±t±tZ gv`j
cvZv _vKte, N±i g±a` tbtg Avmte AvKvk, Avgiv `R±b L± hZæKti
Rvcvbx i±wZ±Z meR Pv Lve| A_ev hv` PvI j vD±qi gvPv, i R±bMÜvi Svo,
evMv±b ivavPov, Zte Zv-I nte| `w±t±Yi cKti t±tm _vKte mv`v mv`v
n±tmiv, Avgiv cvto etm cvW±v t`Le| Pv`Uv±K R±j i g±a` cto _vK±Z
t`Le `R±b wgtj | m±wZ`B Awg A±bK wKQy fvevQ K±n±j | Kte tZvgv±K
t`Le ej tZv! `±i AwQ etj me K_v m±tR wj ±L RvbtZ cvi jvg| Kv±Q
_vK±j AvRI tZvgv±q ej ±Z cvi Zvg bv I love you. fvtj v t`±Kv|

tkvfb

wPwUv tkl Kti g±bi I ci t±tm Avtm tkvf±bi mv± wgtj wgtk cvi Kiv
nwi±q hvLqv mgq_wj | tm mgq I i nvZUv k³ Kti bv ai±j R±etbi
wbi`wi´o c±_i aytf±m teov±Z n±Zv| bZb PvKwi, gv±K wbtq XvKvq Avmv,
ejUK kc tLjv, me wgvj±q fq¼i GKUv Ae`v| tmB R±eb h±xi
fivv±v±š-mgq±tj v±K A±bKUVB nvév Kti w`±q±Qj tkvfb| gv±S gv±S A_©
w`±ql m±vnh` KtiwQj, tkvf±bi Dcw`wZ±Z m±i wM±q±Qj mvg±b GwM±q
_vKv A±bK evav| wck±m Avi eÜ±Z±i h_v_©cwiPq w`±q±Qj tm c±ZwU
t±t±t± | th nvZwU GZw`b Zv±K a±i ti±LwQj A`k`fve k³ nv±Z, Zv±K
tm Qwot±q hvte Kx Kti! Rvcv± t`±K G±m hLb Rvbt±e Zvi c±ZwU `±c±e
A±st±t±j K±n±j i tKv±bv m±ov tbB, Kx iKg Mfxi f±te AvnZ nte tm!
K_vUv fve±ZB GKUv `ge× Abyf±Z n±j v K±n±j i | tkvf±bi wct±i AvmvUv
AvZ±±i g±Zv g±b n±Z j wMj Zvi |

kixiUv R±i c±to hv±Q| wbtR±K c±ivc±i kw³nxb Avi wbi±k g±b n±Q|
R±etb A±bKeviB GiKg wKQymgq G±m±Q hLb Pvi w`±Ki AÜKv±i nZf±
n±q _vK±Z n±q±Q| A_P Pvi w`±KB Qwot±q i±t±Q wcb± gvb±I iv, tKv±bv GK
A™±Z Kvi±Y Kv±iv mv± GKvZ± n±qv hv±Q bv | tm e±st±Z cvi±Q bv I ±`i

fvlv, Iivl e±st±Z cvi±Q bv Zv±K| g±b n±Q wfb±etKv±bv M±h n±Z GBgv±
tbtg G±m±Q K±n±j | GZKv±j i R±etbi m±½, te±P _vKvi m±½ AvR±Ki
GB mgqUv±K wKQ±ZB tgj v±bv hv±Q bv | A™±Z A±Pbv j wM±Q mewKQy|

W±vi L±j GKUv GBP c±w tL±q wbj K±n±j | tcvbUv eÜ Kti ti±L±Q
A±bK±Y| tivl±j U±B KtiwQj wK bv tK Rv±b| hvK, AvR Avi K_v ej ±Z
B±Q Ki±Q bv | Zvi t±t±q eis fve±ZB fvtjv j wM±Q| fve±Z tM±j
tivl±j i g±Lvg±L n±qv hvq| c±Z-Aby±t±j, Aby±Y me±½ tUi cvq
fvtjv±v±i Kuc±b | GK Amvgv± Avb±`i gv±S GKUv w`i e`_v±KI tUi
cvq e±K±i t±Zi | Zv±Z t±vL tet±q Rj St±i Uc±Uc±

15.

Avi `±`b ciB tkvfb wct±e| Awctm etm tg±wZv±K GKUv tcvb Kivi
K_v fve±j K±n±j | m±wZ`B GB mgqUv±q I ±K L± wgm±K±i±Q tm | Pvi cv±ki
mgqUv±q µgm±Z R±w±j n±q c±to±Q, tg±wZv±i mv± K_v ej ±j wKQ±v±v±j Kv
n±qv thZ | tek K±qKevi w±s Kivi ci tg±wZv± tcvb ai±j |

n±v±j v, tg±wZv± Avc± tKgb AvQ!

Av±Mi t±t±q GKUv fvtjv AvwQ | gwj I A±bKUV `v±w±K n±q±Q, wbcw±Z
tKv±Ps-G hv±Q | `yGKw`b Awg I i m±½ wM±q±Qj v±g Avi I i wPv±i i mv±
w±lqUv wbtq K_v ej jvg | wbj ±qi w±l±q I i eev-gv wKQ±B Rv±Z bv | I ±K
wU±t±g±U tbevi wP±±-fvebv Ki±Q Zvi v |

hvB tnvK, fvtj v-fvtj v±q Lv±vc mgqUv cvi n±q tM±j B w±w±š±

ni±ti, L± Avc±mU wQj v±g tek wKQ±v±b | gwj ±K wbtq±B t±Zti t±Zti L±
tUbk±b wQj v±g | GLbKvi tQ±j t±t±t±`i Dci tZv tKv±bv w±v±š±-Pw±ct±q
t`I qv hvq bv! hv` ej Z, G eQi c±x±v W±c t`e, ev wbj q±KB w±t±q Kie!
Kx th Ki Zvg | Zv ZB tKgb AvwQm ej ?

Awg I i±q±Q bv±v mgm±v±q | Zw±g Kv±Q _vK±j ej v thZ | Zv Zw±g R±qb
Kite Kte?

Kx e`vcvi ! Awctmi Sv±t±j v!

bv, tmme bq| AþbKUVB e`w³MZ|

Awig Kvj ev ci`i Rþqb Kie| fvtjv _wKrm| i wL! _Wj vK|

Awdm t_þK tdivi ct_ tek wKQytewj dtj i gvjv wKbj Kþnwi | MÜUv fvtjv j vMwQj Lþ| nvtZ Rwoþq wbj temtj þU i gtZv Kþi | tivl`þi i evmvi mvgþb Gtm nVr l`i ewoUvi w`þK ZvKuj Kþnwi | ewoUv wb_i ntq i þqtQ| tivl`j þK bv Rwbþq l`i ewoþZ hvl qvUv wK wK nþe! Kx KiþQ tm GLb! GK i Kg Ašaxb þKŠZntj i gþa` w`þq Kþnwi `°Z wi Kkv t_þK tþtg cto| tMBþU av°v w`þq t`Lj tMUUv tLvjv| evejytKv_vq? Gfvte tMU tLvjv tiþL `vtivqvbB ev tKv_vq? `vtivqvb wK AvþQ bv WþBfvþi i gtZv QvUvB ntq tMþQ tK Rvþb! gv wKB etj þQ, Gi Kg GKUv feNþi tjvKþK Kx Kþi th Zvi cO` ntjv! GþKB etj fvtjvevmv! KLb th GB Abþfe msMþZi gtZv gþbi Zvþi teþR l`þv! hvi l`þv tmB Rvþb Zvi Avðhþq þlgZv! mwZ`B, fvtjvevmv meB cvþi!

`vtivqvb mþeZ wewo wKbþZ tMþQ| WBS i`þgi KvtcþU wPr ntq bvK tWþK Ngyt`Q evej j| Kþnwi cvþq cvþq tivl`þi i`þgi w`þK GwMþq hvq|

tLvjv Qv`Uv AvR tek cw`Qb Uþe dj dtþUþQ AþbK| wKdwi dtj i MvþQi WþguU wþi wþþP cto i þqtQ AþbK Kgjv teUvi wKdwi | cvþqi kã i þb tivl`j Zvi Ni t_þK DþV Avþm| DrmþK ntq ZvKvþZB GKUz tntm etj , Kx e`vcvi, tgN bv PvBþZB Rj!

tgN PvI wb eyþS!

bv, tek Kqw`b aþi tZvgvi tdlv cw`Q bv, Avevi wþR t_þK tdlv Kivi mvmn l cw`Q bv| _vKv-bv-_vKvi t`vj vPþj i gvþS i þqU|

tKb! fvtjvevmv wK Avgvi GKvi! tZvgvi tKvþbv `vqþeva tbB! tKb tdlv KiwQ bv Zv Rvþevi l Bþ`Q nqwb!

Zig mevB tevS, Kþnwi | i wM Kþiv bv wCR! tZvgvi GKUz gþbvþwM cvB, Zv GZ tmsfvþM`i th Zvi Dci tRvi Kivi `þmvmn t`LvZ cw`i bv|

tKvb, Gme tngwv i vþLv| GZ D`vnxþ t_þKv bv tivl`j! AvgvþK GKUz tevSvi tPov Kþiv| Awig Avi mgq bó KiþZ PvB bv, Pþjv Avgiv Ni ewa|

Zig wK evi v`vq `wotþB Ni ewavi `cæþ`Lþe! þfZþi Avmþe bv! þfZþi Avþmv!

tZvgvi evmvq tZv AvmþZ gvþv| Kx Kþi Avm! ZvB w`i Kij vg evi v`vq `wotþB SMov Kie|

Av`Qv cvMj Zig! kvš-ntq eþmv, Zvi ci wþewo ntq K_v ewj!

Awig GþwY Pþj hve! Lþ gvþwM K Pvþc AwQ Awig! Zig AvgvþK eþþZ cvi Q bv! Zig wK mwZ`B AvgvþK PvI tivl`j!

PvB, Zþe tZvgvi PvI qv Avi Avgvi PvI qvq wfbþZv AvþQ| tZvgvi tþg Avgvi Amvgv` cþB, Zv Avgvi Rþeþbi me AvþcþK PYþePY`Kþi w`þqtQ, Awig tþgK ntZ tctiwQ| wKŠ`G l mwZ`, tZvgvþZ AvgvþZ AþbK e`eavb, mgþqi, eqþmi, AwfÁZvi | tZvgvi gþa` th PÁj Zv, `þmvmn, D`Qym, Zv tZv Avgvi gþa` tbB Kþnwi! e`°Rþe wþþq Kx `cæAwig tZvgvþK t`Lve! Zig GB mwZ`UKd tevSvi tPov Ki!

Pc Kþiv, ej þZ ej þZ Kþnwi Nþi Gtm eþm| Awig Gme i`bþZ PvB bv| Avgiv Lþ ZvovZwob wþq Kie tivl`j | I love you, Really I want you. I want you in my heart, in my life. Zvi ci l hw` wþqþZ tZvgvi AvcwE _vþK, tZv _vK| fvtjvevmvB Avgvi Mþe`| Pþjv, Avgiv mvgþbi cwYþq mgþ`°teovþZ hvB! cwYþq mgj`at`LþZ Lþ my`i nq!

ZLb mgþ`°So l þv| fq¼i ntq hvq mgj`þ| Avi Zig Ggb fq¼i K_v Kx Kþi etj v Kþnwi! wþq Ki þe bv, Zeyfvþjvevmþe|

Awig G hþMi tgþq tivl`j | Avgiv ci`úitþK fvtjvevm, GwU mwZ`| tZv tZvgvi GZ wþþl þai gþa` Avgvi þlav-Zðv, kixi mewKQþ wK wþþl a tgþb Pþe! ZvþZ wK wþþRþK cþZwi Z Kiv nq bv! Awig Lþ gvþwM K Aw`i Zvq AwQ tivl`j! Pþj, `þþb teovþZ hvB| wþþRþ`i gvþS tevSvov Kþi Avm| t`Lþe ZLb Zig ctRwUfvþte fveþZ cvi þe|

tZvgvi Aw`i Zvi wþl q_þjv wK AvgvþK ej v hvþe!

Aek`B| Avmþj tZvgvi Avgvi GB mþúþKþ K_v gvþK etj wQ Awig| wKŠ` Dwb e`vcvi Uv mnRfvþe wþþZ cvi þQ bv| ZvQvov Avgvi Awdþm tKvfb bvþg Avgvi GK Kwj M l eÜzAvþQ| Awig l þK tmb eÜzwnþmþeB t`wL| wKŠ` gv

I tkvfb Ab'fite wntme KlitQ| Avgv Kx Kie tivij! Avgvi Pricvklv
GZ w`q tKb! Avgvi mg`-wbkym cktm itqQ Zng! Zey tKb Avgv
mnRfite tZvgvi ntZ cvie bv! eK tft0 dntq Kvbrcvq Ktnuj | tKtC
Dtv tgvgti Avtjvi gtZv kixi | tivij tmB w`tk w`uj K ZmkTq _vtK|
tfZi t`tk tei ntq Avtm Mfxi GK `xNRym| A_eAqg fvtjvevmv
QUduUtg gti eKti tfZi | Ktnuj i mh@Lxi gtZv gLuv tgtj ati `nvtZi
cvZvq, tPvL fti t`tl tbq| Zvici wuj fBi gtZv etj, tZvgvi gv th
wmvš-wb`Q Zv-B wK Ktnuj | GKRb mlyg hEK, hvi gVtZ itqQ
wvDš-fvel`r, tmB tZvgvK mlyx Ki tZ cvie|

mlyx ntZ PvB bv Avgv tivij | Avgv GB gntZ`Avgvi gta` NtU hvl qv
AbfretK eStZ PvB| GKUv RgvU b`xi gtZv AvUtK ctouQj vg Avgv, AvR
nVr Kti ZvtZ Rtji cEngvZv tUi cwrQ| Avgvi nvo-gvsm g34vq
Avb` i th-D`mb, ZvtK Avgv nvtZ PvB bv| Avgvi GB AbfretK
A`Kvi Kivi Dcvq Avgvi tbB tivij! Avevi GB AbfretK `Kvi Kti
`ay mlyx nevi cwi Kibvq Ab` Kviv mvt_ m`utKp K_v gv_vq Avbv
Avgvi ct` Am`e| Zng AvgvK wbtRi KvQ mr _vKtZ `vl tivij, wR
Zxe`AvteM Ktnuj wbtRi gLw j KvZ _vtK tivij i cK`-etKi Qvqvq|
tivij Zvi AvKv wkt`i w`tk tPtq _vtK Amnvfite| nVr gtb nq AtbK
AtbK Avtjv ntq Avm Ktnuj i kixi i D34j Zvi KvQ w`b ntq tMfQ Zvi
GZw` tbi Av4Z wki | Ktnuj i kixi t`tk LtM cov bxj kmoi AvPj Ztj
t`q tivij | Ktnuj i D`x M`evi KvQ _gtK hvq wbcvU kmo | Ktnuj
Db` i gtZv AvKto ati _vtK tivij tK| Zvi kixi etq teovt`v it3i
WvK Dtc`v Ki tZ cvti bv tivij | Ktnuj i etR _vKv tPvL t`tk wMz
Ak0`itl tbq tivij i i`2 tVuU | Ktnuj i big AvOj _tjv mgqK _wgtq
w`tZ Pvq| GK mjoOvov tXD Gtm Zvt`i fwmTq wbtq thtZ Pvq eU`i |
tivij i tVuU Ktnuj i tVutUi Dci Amn` AvKv`vq wbeofvte K_v etj
I tV | tKvgti i bMaevi v`v t`tk mti hvq kmoi fuR, tgvngq MtU kixi
Qmotq cto Av_b | wP`Ki Dci tntj ctotQ Ktnuj i GKtMvOv Pj, bxj
eWtRi dntK mv`v et, tOvE `tbi tMj wC Avfv cEj fite tivij i mg`-
tPZbvK Avovj Kti mvgtb Gtm `wovq| GK D`x tjvf gvZvtj i gtZv
A`Envm nvtZ _vtK| nVr kixi i Amn` DEvc Qmotq `u kixi tKvfb
`e wbt`K Rxb I gZii mU`Y t`tk w`tQ` i GK welye`xNRym wbtq
wOUtK cto w`Z nq | Ktnuj evBti ZmkTq `vtL mU`v NibotqQ| cvZv

I evt`v AmgvB eBtqi gtZv Qmotq _vKv kmoi fuR_wj wK Kti tbq
Ktnuj | nvtZ Rovt`v dj_wj i AtbKUvB Sti cto AvtQ| wdti Avtm Zvi
MÜ, wSiwSi Kti SvDti cvZvi gtZv Kwctq t`q Ktnuj tK| wbtRtK
GKUvmtqi Rb` Uj gj ntZ t`tl gtb gtb j w4Z nq Ktnuj | tivij I ` -
ä ntq etm _vtK| `äZv Qmotq cto `Rtbi gM`PZt`, A_P KZ K_v
ej vi wQj I t`i, mgqB RvB tm me Avt`š ej v nte wK bv |

Ptjv tZvgvK evmvq tctQ w`tq Avm | tivij B K_v etj `äZvtK fvOtZ
Pvq |

Ktnuj wKQyetj bv | w`b gL mU`vi AvKvUvtK t`tl | Zvici etj, AvR
mewKQj ÜfÜ Kti w`tZ tZvgvi GKUv Bt`Q ntjv bv |

bv, Zng Avgvi tctj | tctgi KvQ tj vfx ntq DVtZ PvBw Avgv eis Zvi
tmš`thP KvQ wKQjv mshZ _vKtZ tPtqQ |

me wgt`, Zng fE, Zng tctgK ntZ PvL w | Avgvi gvtS th bvix itqQ
ZvtK RvbtZ PvL w Zng | Zvi wte`btK wclw`tq w`tqQ |

Kx Kti ej Ktnuj! tm `jmnml hw` Avgvi _vKZ! evmvq Pj Ktnuj |
evej tK WwK! tm tZvgvK tctQ w`K |

evej j `i Kvi nte bv | Avgv GKvB thtZ cvie | Ktnuj Dtv `wovq |
i vM Ktiv bv wR | AvgvK `yGKUv w`b mgq `vl | Avgv dnd Av`si
mvt_ wclqv wbtq K_v ewj ! Zvici tZvgv`i evmvq GKw`b hve |

mWZ, hvte! D34j ntq I tV Ktnuj i gL |

mWZ`B hve | Zte Zng Gfite nVr Kti Gtm tcvov bv | mewKQj Rb`
mgtqi KvQ Atc`v Ki tZ nq | mgqB GKmgq w`i wmvš-t`te |

GmeB nt`Q AvgvK `ti tVtj t`evi K_v | AvR Avi tZvgvi mvt_ ZK`
Kie bv | GtmQ hLb tZvgvi AvKv bZb Qwe`tjv t`tl hvB |

tivij i AvKv bZb Qwe`uj t`Lz _vtK Ktnuj | bZb bZb K`vbfvM me
bZb bZb Qwe | D`U`me RxeRS, Dto Avm A`viti cE R`wgvZK
tiLvq | mgy`a Ztj i At`vctmiv thb etq teovt`Q j etYi MÜ, GKUvZ

thšb wμqvi t`P| QweUj bvg t`qv ntqtQ 'Human feelings'| `jUv QwetZ
cKwZ AuKv nt`Q wKQjv Am`uYvte|

B`vbx ejS mviivZ atjB Qwe AuKQ?

niv, ivtZ Ngj ntZv bv tek wKQj`b| ZLb Avi Kx Kiv! Qwe wbtqB etm
cwo| Ktnuj i cOkie DEti ejj tivij|

H QweUvi bxj is Zng AvRI `vl wbtKb!

Avng nro e`_PtiKi| kb`Zvi th bxj isUv Avng wbtRi gta` Dcj wa
Kwi, Zv QwetZ dntq Zj tZ cvi wQ bv| ZvB evi evi H QweUvi KvQ t`tK
wcti wcti Avim|

tZvgvi H QweUv AuKv ntq tMj GKUv cOkie Ki bv tKb? wCR, Ktiv
wKŠ! Kx bvg t`te ej tZv!

ZngB etjv bv|

ajr, Avng wK Qwe e`vcti wKQejS! Zte th AuKtQ ZvtK GKUz GKUz
Kti tevSvi tPov KivQ| Av`Qv Human feelings-Gi gta` tKvb e`vcti Uv
tZvgvi metPtq wttqj gtb nq| GB ativ, tcy, tetP `vKv, Kó, Rxeibi
Zvc DEvc Gme Avi wK!

kb`Zv| The zero, 'The zero is the power of everything.'

Kx KuWb K_v ej Q? GKUzejStq etjv!

ativ kb`| GtK wKŠ`Avi fiv hvq bv, Avevi kb` wKŠ`AcY`bq| A`
th kb`Zvq `vKtZ cvi te, tm wKŠ`Avi AcY`vKte bv| k`bi mvt`hZ
msL`vB thvM Ki Zvi gvb wKŠ`evotZ `vKte| GUv GK Ab` iKtgi
wrmve| tZvgvK wK eSvtZ cvi jvg?

Gme etS KvR tbB| AvcvZZ AvgvtK tZvgvi H eKctKtU Xvtq titL
`vl tZv, thb Rxeibi KuWb K_v wj Avi i`btZ bv nq! ejj Ktnuj|

tivij nvmtZ `vtK| ok, ok GLb tevanq evmq hvL qv DtpZ| mU`v mvZUv
evtR| cti tdtb K_v ej e|

Ktnuj wmo fivtZ fivtZ wbtP bvgtZ `vtK| Ii cvtqi ka Avt`-Avt`-
nvl qvq wgvj tq hvq|

Ktnuj tmw`b Ptj hvevi ci tek KtqKuU w`b cvi ntq tMj, I tKv`bv
tdvb KitQ bv| tivij Zvi tKvYvmv Rxeibi wR`Zvq kb`Zvi Dcj wätZ
w`b Avi iwlt`K bxi te cvi Kti t`q| iwlt`ci iwlt`tRtM, `Zvi Kiv m`v
K`vbfm`_tjv fivtq t`q i`0, tiLvq| evi evi AuKtZ thtq e`_nq Zvi
wbgMetPZbvK Av`QvKti AvtQ th kb`Zvi is, GtK tdtj gvb|, Dw`c
Avi cYxi—GB wZb RMtZi ga` w`tq c`ngvb gnvKvtj i Zi`wqZ MwZ|
e`i Aw`ZtK ifc w`tZ tPov Kti AvngZvq, wKŠ`Zv t`tK hvq mxwZ`
ti| ev`e Avi Aev`ei 0t`0 Pj tZ Pj tZ KLB th KvKt`fvi ntq m`h`
Awef`e nq| gvtS gvtS Zvl gtb `vtK bv| tPqv`i Dci gv`v Gvj tq
w`tq etk ev Zvj nvtZB Ngvtq cto| Mvtqi Kvcto tj tM `vtK i`0i `wM|
`j`b AvtM tdblvq tdm`_tjw`v Kitz etj wQj evej`K| KtinQj wKbv
t`Lvi mgq| cvqwb| Qwe AuKvi mgq tdblvv eU KtiB titLwQj| AvR
`cyj evt`vUv Ng t`tK DVtj Lp w`tq cwr`Qj| evej`hv QvBcvk ivbve
Kti`0 Zv tLtbB weQvq Pz Kti`itq`itq fivtQj tivij| Kx Kti
Atj`wK NUBvi gtv Ktnuj i Awef`e NUj Zvi Rxeib! hw`l t`0giB
cZv`vq wQj Zvi AetPZb gb; Rxeib th GKUv gmYZvi Afve wQj,
Ktnuj bv Gtj wK tm RvbZ! Ktnuj i fivt`vevmv ZvtK kitZi AvKv`ki
tgtNi i`Zvi gtv GK`Zv w`tq`0| GB`Zv w`tq tm GLb QjZ
cvi te gnvKvtj i`btk`tK|

hLb Ktnuj mvgtb `vtK ZLb wKQb ejv nq bv ZvtK| KZ wK th ej tZ
Pvq tivij| K_v`_tjv me AvtMv`vtjv ntq hvq, KLBi tnvqvj ntq hvq
wmi qm K_wU| GK tNvi j wMv Abf`ei gtv Ktnuj AvtM, nvtM, K_v
etj, ZvtK Qj`vtK| Ptj hvevi ci gtb nq GwK mwZ`, bv weag|

wK GB gn`Z`eo Avqbvq mrvt`bv Niw`tZ`itq t`tK tivij fvetQ,
0Ktnuj`tK eC Av`i Kitz Bt`Q KitQ Avgvi| I`tK wK et`Ki cvku`tZ
j`Ktq ivLe Avng| I`tK t`Le Avgvi fivt`vevmv Avtjv Rvj`tq| Ii
Aveiyxb tmvbwj kixti, tKvgti, `#b, Ptj i AUkv`i Swctq teovte
Avgvi Amn` DEvc| Avng Ii kixti gvtS Wte`_vKe, c`ej eb`vq weaY`-

ntZ ntZ Avevi tetP Dve| Kx Kie Awig Ktnwj! tZvgvi AwriZv th
AvgvtKI Awri Kti tZvtj, Avgvi it³i gvtS c³ej AwriZv tUi cvB
Awig| tZvgvi fvtjvevm AvgvtK Rj š-AwMkLvi gZv `» Kti| Lp
Amrvq jvtM Ktnwj | Avgvi Rb` itqtQ GK Dti k`nxb AvMvgrKvj, ZvB
tZv tKvtbv Avkjm ev cZ`vkv Awig tZvgvtK w`tZ cwi bv| GB th thšeb,
GB th t³ej, GKw`b tmme tkl ntq hvte, iay_vKte Rxeibi Ašaxb h³x,
hvt³bi hšyv, Aemv` Avi we`šiy| tZvgvi Am³e Avtjvi gvtS Nmbtq
Avmte hvct³bi AUKvi—G Awig fvtjB c³Ynxb ntq hvB| Ggb tKvtbv
t`k wK AvtQ thLv³b tKvtbv wPšv³vebv tbB, tKvgj mv`v Sj gtj ZY.fvgi
Dci w`tq tntU teovt³bv hvq AvRxb tZvgvi nvZ ati!

KZw`b Zng AvgvtK t³dvb Ki bv! tKb Ki bv? tKb Ki bv Ktnwj? Avgvi
eK R³tj hvq, Awig AvnZ ci i gZv QUDU Kwii | Zxe³hšyvq Awig tZvgvi
gtLi tiLv Awk Kíbvq| tZvgvi fvebv³tjv A³MZ fvt³ t³ik hvq Avgvi
Awri gv_vq| A_P wKQB tZvgvtK ej v nq bv, ej tZ cwi bv| cKvk KitZ
thtq wbtRtK nwi t³q t³dvj |

fvtZ fvtZ Dtv etm tivij| tmw`b ivM Kti Ptj hvevi ci mwZ`B
Ktnwj Avi t³dvb Ktiwb| Aek` t³dvbUv eÜi wQj gvtS gvtS| Zte Ktnwj
ivM KitZB cvti! tivij tZv K_v w`tqWj, Ii dnd-Av³štK wbtq hvte|
dnd Av³šl Avtm³wb, Avi tivijl tKgb Kti thb f³tj wQj G KtqKuv
w`b| c³ogwi Kti t³dvbUv L³RtZ _vtK tivij| Qwe Awkvi Nti thtq D³vi
Kti, mv³_ mv³_ w³mf K³ t³ik bv³vi w³ wbtq ³gvMZ wis KitZ _vtK|
Kx Av³h³wisUv hv³Q bv tKb? H c³š-t³ik ej tZ _vtK, ōGB g³ntZ³
tgvevBj mst³h³M t`qv m³e nt³Q bv| ō gv_vlv nVr tNvj v³U ntq I t³v| Kx
ntjv Ii! ivM Kti tgvevBj eÜ ti t³Lt³Q? bv wK AvgvtK t³dvb Kti cvqwb
etj Ggb kw`-w`³Q! t³te cvq bv tivij Kx Kite! Kx Kiv D³vZ!
evej tK tWtK GKevi wRt³Am Kitj Rv³bv hvte| tivij mv³_ mv³_B tej
w³tc evej tK Wt³K| Q³tZ Q³tZ evej ynqivb ntq wZbZj vq Avtm|

evej y Ktnwj j`vÜ t³dvb t³dvb Kti wQj!

wRj bv fivBqv|

Av³Qv, evmvq GtmwQj? gvtb ZB ZvtK G evmvq t`tLwQm Gi gta`?

wRj bv, Awig tZv wbtPB AvwQj vg|

wK AvtQ, hv| GB evej ytkvb, ZB wK Ii LeiUv GKevi AvbtZ cvime?
Ii t³dvbUvq jvBb cw³Q bv| Ii evmvUv tZv ZB wPwbm?

fivBqv, wPwb tZv| Zq I bvi Av³šji bv³vi tZv AvtQ| Avd³tb tnB bv³ti
Kiteb? Ktnwj Avdvq Avgvti GKw`b tj BL`v w`qv tMwQj |

t` tZv ZvovZwmo|

t³dvb bv³viUv t³ctq evej y c³Z KZÁZvq fti DVj tivij³i tPvL`³Uv|
wis KitZB I c³š-t³ik tKD c³tg ati bv| GKUzci Ktnwj i gv-B ati |
Mjvi t`Uv tKgb fiv³ fiv³ Acwi wPZ gtb n³wQj tivij³i KvtQ|

i Z³eAw³U ej tQb! t³vgj vBKg|

Aj vBKg mvj vg| tK?

Awig tivij| kvnwi qvi n³mvb tivij|

tmj t³dvbUv thb t³t³ co³te i Z³eAw³Ui wPrKvi Avi Kvb³q| tivij³i
nvZUv _i_i Kti tKtc I t³v| tivij Aet³ti Rvtb, Kvj w³et³tj Ktnwj
Av³wj qvi iv³q tivW A`w tW³U Kti| mv³_ Ii GK Kwj M wQj | Ii
GLbl Ávb w³tiwb| P³veYk NÉv ev Zvi I te³w mgq cvi nevi Av³tM Wv³vi
wKQ³vej tZ cvi t³Q bv| w³ti vi w`tK c³š AvNvZ t³ctq³Q|

t³dvbUv ntZ wbtq tivij w`i w³otq _vtK Aw³Pj | i Z³eAw³U Avi I Kx
ejj eš³tZ cvij bv| t³qv n³mcvZvtj itqtQ GUKzgtb coj | nVr gtb
ntjv, AvKw`šK fvgKt³ú t³t³ c³ot³Q `vj vb-tKvV, mg`-kni | tivij
thb wKQB wPbtZ cvi t³Q bv Zvi P³vicvt³ki tPbv RMr³tK| Kv³tb evRtZ
_vKj i Z³eAw³Ui wPrKvi, Zxe³nrvKvi | gtb ntjv GLwb t³ct³Q thtZ nte,
hZ`*Z m³e t³ct³QZ nte t³qv n³mcvZvtj | tei ntZ w³Mtq gtb ntjv
g³mb³vtM ch³š UvKv tbB| gvtqi Pwj ³evi mgq e`vsk t³ik Pvi j`³ UvKv
Ztj wQj | Zvi wKQ³Uv LiP ntqtQ| ew³KUv j Kvi t³ik Ztj wRbtmi `³B
c³tKtU fij | tgvevBj t³dvbUv kv³U³ e³K c³tKtU wbtq `*Z t³ct³Ovi Rb`
Q³tj | wbtRt³i M³w³Uv AvRl m³ivt³bv nqwb| Bw³Ab wK Kivi Rb` Kte
t³ik M³vti³R t³tj ivLv ntqtQ—t³M³Ui Kv³Q w³otq M³w³Uvi K_v GKUz
fvej | tivij t³ik nVr Q³tZ Q³tZ teti³vtZ t`tL evej y t`što t³M³Ui cvt³k
Gtm wRt³Am Kij —fivBRvb Kx nBt³Q? KB hvb?

wRcUv wbtq tei ntq cojvg | hvevi mgq Avgiv bvbv iKg gRv KiwQjvg,
wKŠ' l tK Lp D vmbv Avi Avbgbv t LwQj | Avgv i Mí Kivi gvtS
wbtrtK wgv tZ cviQj bv | Awg fvejvg nqtZv tKvtrv Kvi tY I i gb ev
kixi Lvivc | wKŠ' gb Lvivtci KviYUv eštZ cviQjvg bv | Awg I i
tPvL tPvL ti tLB bvbv Lp mU KiwQjvg | GKmgq tm AvgvtK GKv tctq
Lp úofvte Avcbvi e'vcvti Rwbqt w j | tm AvcbvtK fvtjvevfm ZvB
GB gnžZAb wKQy fiev I i ct m e bq | Awg thb nVr Kti qä,
Akvš-Avi civ-ntq tMjvg | wbtRtK Avšw Kfvte eševi ev Ktnij tK
eševi tKvtrv mthvM tcjvg bv | Avgvi gtb gta GKUv D_vj -civZj
weKvi i i ntjv | Avgvi eK Pvc to K v tZ B t Q Kij, wKŠ' Awg wKQb
K t Z cvi j vg bv, Avgvi gvivZK t p w R t b m AvgvtK meštiki w tK tvtj
w j | ej tZ ej tZ tkvfb Pz Kti vtK | Avtj v wbt f hvl qv tmB AÜKvi
gnžZP we švZ tZ tftm Avtm MvotZ evRtZ vKv Gj Ub Rb-Gi tmB
weL vZ Mvbu—What have I got to do to make you love me

what do I do to make you want me
It's sad. So sad
When sorry seems to be the hardest word.

Mvov nVr Avgvi nvZ Qvotq QvtZ j vMj | KuctZ j vMj w útWwgvvti i
KvUv | nVr GKUv Zxe Svkubi ci Ktnij i Zxe wPrKvti i gvtS tK thb
Avgvi Mvtqi Dci wUvtK coj | Zvici Kx ntjv Awg ej tZ cvi bv |
AAvb ntq ctovQjvg | tivij, Awg wbtRtK fxyfvte vqx gtb Kiw GB
A w w t w t u i R b | t f z i t t k G K U v A b z v t c i h s y v e t q t e o w Q A w g |
tivij i nvZw tptc ati tkvfb etj, Avcb AvgvtK qgv Ki b | tivij
wKQy etj bv | tkvftbi nvZw ati vtK k³ Kti | GKUv Nwb DEvc
Qvotq vtK Pricvtki GB g_tg Av Zj t j v i g t a Av p v s - n t q h v l q v
Rb t c t g t K i w e c b z v i g v j f u g t Z | m g - c i v R t q i c i l t U v n v t Z i p
e U t b v t K G K U v c z q f u g i m U v b t h L v t b A b G K U v f v t j v e v m v i m a u K
p n t q l t v l t i c i u t i i g v t S | R t b i t P v L B R j t b t g A v t m |

Gevi tivij ej tZ vtK, Awg Ktnij tK KLbl eštZ cviwb | Avgvi
gtZv GKRb weKvi M - Avi evDÜtj gvbtli ciz I i Abfe AvgvtK gvtS
gvtS wevšZ Kti tQ | Atj šwKK gtb ntqtQ | Zey hv wR t tK Gtm tQ,
ZvtK Aetjv Kti wdv t q t e v i m v n m A v g v i n q v b | A v e v i Z v t K t R v i

Kti ati ivLevi t m v n m l A w g t L v t Z c w i w b | A v g v i e A v i A m a u Y
R x e b t e v t a i w e c i x t Z K t n i j w Q j G K g v q v e x A v m v 3 | Z v t K w b t q N i e w a v i
c e A v g v i w Q j b v | Z e y G B w b v q A v g v i l A t b K f u g K v i t q t Q |
A v c b v i g t Z v B A v g v i l A b z v c n t Q | t h b A v g v i B t K v t v G K U w i
w m x v s a x b z v i K v i t Y K t n i j i G B w b g c w i Y w Z n t j v | e j t Z e j t Z M j v i
t i x n t q A v t m t i v i j i i i 3 g v s m m a c y B w t q - m e w K Q b A v p v s - n t q
l t v G K w b K l K v t j v A U K v t i i A v k v q |

Rb Wv³vti i mvt_ Avjvc ntqtQ Avgvi | RtbB ejj, I AvNvZ tctqtQ
e'vK tevbi w tK | m e e Z u v B v j K t W A v N v Z n t Z c v t i | t m t q t i
evBti wbtq wUtgU Kivi K_v fvevQ Awg thb Svk Govtv hvq | Wv³vi
Avkv KtQ AvRB I i Avb wdi te | Pj b I i tKvetbi w tK hvB | ej tZ
ej tZ I i v R t b B t K v e t b i w t K G t Z v K j |

tivij axti axti tKvetbi t f Z i t t k K t n i j i t e t W i c v t k m v v A v t c o t b
Rb Wv³vi wotq AvtQb | cvtk AvtQb GKRb bvm q gvbtu i wevP me
tiLv GwMtg hv t Q | K t n i j i g t L j v m v t b v i t q t Q A w t R t b i g v
K v e u D U v t i i g v b u t i G K U v A R v b v A w i Z v w e R w e R K i t Q , A w t R t b i
g v w A v K v Z R v b v t Q u u t b i R b | G L v t b P o v s - b x i e Z v i g v t S
m g t q i M w Z c _ t h b D t e w t k | m e v B t h b X t K A v t Q G K U v w d R - t R v t b i
g t a | Z v i g a t t k P j t Q G K U v i f p m t Z i w i A e t j v K b | t i v i j
w o t q w o t q f v e t Q , K x n t e K t n i j i ! h w A v i b v e u t P ! u v B v j K t W
A v N v Z , h v t K v t b w b D t v b v w o v q | w b t R i c v i v j v B R W e v e v i K _ v g t b
n q | f v e t Z f v e t Z w k i w o v t e t q G K U v W U v k x Z v Z K u c y b t U i c v q |
w k i w o v t e t q D t v h v t Q t h b w n g w c c t o i m w i | A v t k c v t k i m e A w -
Z j t j v w o t q A v t Q A w q Z i A v i A w b w t Z v w b t q | t K D t h b w b w Z n t Z
c v i t Q b v , K x A e v q i t q i Q A v g v t i K Z B e v w K ! W v 3 v i t v t g v k v t b
A v t - A v t - t K e b t t k t e i n t q t M j | t i v i j l t e i n t q G j | w K Q y b
A v t M i g v t q i g Z i G L b l N v t o i K v t Q t i t L t M t Q Z x q e Q v i w m |
n v m c v Z v t j i e v i v v q w o t q t i v i j i g t b n t j v , W v 3 v t i i m v v t c v k v t K i
g t a w g t k t M t Q G K m v v k b Z v , h v o Z Q t U h v l q v R x e t b i m v t _ g Z i
w e i Z v i i s w t K A v i l u o K t i t Z v t j |

nvmcvZvtj i evi v v q wotqB t Lv ntq hvq tgšvgZv Avi nmete i mvt_ |
tivij Aw i fvev cvqPwii KiwQj | tK thb tcQb t tK GKevi tWtK ejj ,

tivij fvbqv bv! Mjvi tUv i btZ tctq tivij _gtK `uovq, GKUzDmLyn
Kivi ci mwaf wditi cvq| `Rtb mugk K_vevZP ej tZ _vtK| nmee Avi
tkvfb l tqvUs i tgi w tK GvMtq hvq|

Kx ntZ th Kx ntq tMj! ej j tgsngZv| l tmv b mKvtj B Avcbvi e`vcvti
AvgvtK etj uQj| AvgivB teovtZ hvevi c`vUv vbtqvQjvg| l tZv thtZ
Pvqvb| tftewQjvg GKmt½ etm Mí KiZ KiZ ctiv e`vciUv vbtq
tkvftbi mv_ Avjvc Kie| Zvi AvtMB...

Gme etj Avi Kx nte! tgsngZv, Avcvb AvgvtK GKUztní Kiteb?
Aek`B, ej j, Kx KiZ cwi!

Ggb GKUv cwi w`vZtZ i ZvAvvUtK th Kxftve Kx ej e Avwg eStZ cvi uQ
bv| GB mgatq Dbvi AtbK UvKv `iKvi| Avcvb hv` GB mvgvb` wKQyUvKv
Avcbvi KvQ ivtLb Avi l i wPwKrmvi Rb` LiP Ktib Zvntj Avgvi GKUz
fvjv j vMte| Avmtj Ktnvij i gvvti mvgtb Avwg `uovtZ cvi uQ bv|
f`gnjv GtKevtiB tfto ctotQb| Avi KvBUvj hv` Avcbvi GtWmUv
AvgvtK GKUz w` b|

Ktnvij i wPwKrmvi LiP Avdm AtbK UvB enb Kite| ZvQov tkvfb tZv
itqtQ| G NUBvi ci l i cwi etii mevB Lp Btgkvlbvj ntq ctotQ|
Avmtj Avcvb Rvttb wK bv, tkvfb Ktnvij tK LpB cQ` KiZ| wPst-
Kiteb bv, cQqvRtb wv` tk vbtq wUutgU Kiv nte|

Zey Avwg PvB GB UvKv,tjv Avcvb Ktnvij i gvvti nvZ cti tctQ
t`teb| i ZvAvvUtK Avwg Lp tQvUtejv t`tK wPwb| Dbvi cvtk `uovevi
gtZv gvbt l i Afve itqtQ| Avi GKU K_v, UvKvUv Avwg w`tqvQ, Zv ej vi
`iKvi tbB| ej teb, Avdmi tKvbtv dvU t`tK cvlqv tMq| Avi niuv,
Avcbvi GtWmUv! Avwg cti Avcbvi mv_ thvMvthvM Kie|

Avcvb wK GLb Pij hvteb?

niuv, GLb DVe| Avmtj GB aYsm`ci tFzi, cEj e`vi tFzi thb
wUKtZ cvi uQ bv| ZvQov GLvtb mevB Acwi wPZ| tKb Rvb vbtRtK GB
gnfZ`AvDUvBwvi gtb nt`Q|

UvKvUv e`vM fti l i Avdmi Kvwv GvMtq w`tZ wMtq tivij i w`tK
ZvMtq ej j, Avcvb mwZ`B A`vZ gvby!

nqtZv ZvB|

tivij iv`vq tei ntq AtbK`Y `uotq _vtK GKUv wGbvRi Rb`| tkl
chS-hv-l GKU tcv, tm Avevi wvUvti hvte bv| t`ok UvKv fvov PvBj|
tivij i gmbv`M cuPKZ UvKv Qvov Aemkó Avi tKvbtv UvKv tbB| mU`v
mvto mvZUv evtR| tivij evmvq thtZ tPtq Avevi gZ e`jvj|
wGbvRvU Gtm _vgj Pw`gv D`vvti KvQ| A`vZ GK Kqvkvq Wte itqtQ
Sjgtj Pw`gv D`vvti Avtjv`vj Dtv tMq AvKvki w`tK A`k` t`v
gtZv| tngtst AvKv bxe ntq Rvvtq tittLQ AmsL` Zviv| A`vZ
MvZtZ QyU hv`Q Mvvo`tjv, iv`v thb QvtQ| QvtQ tjvKRb| tivij axi
cvtq AUKvi wvRi Dci wMtq `uovq| Avtjv cUzdvj Z ntq ctotQ
tjtki Rti Dci| AvtjvUv KvctZ KvctZ tfto w`tQ Rti Dci ctot
_vKv wvRi tivj s-Gi cUzvevtK| tivij i gv`wU tfto hv`Q, tevK
hv`Q Rti Zjvq| GKw`b wK GLvttB Ktnvij tK vbtq teovtZ GtmQj|
l kL Kti wKtqvQj tev diti gvjv| nvZ ctivQj tevttjUi gtZv
Kti| wvRi Dci t`tK tmB gvjvUv nVr Rti ctot tftm hvq| AvR tmB
gvjvi gtZv Ktnvij B tftm tMq thb|

'How do I love!
Let me count the ways
I love thee to the depth and height
My soul can peach, when feeling out of sight
For the ends of Being and ideal grace.'

UAvcvb eob A`vZ gvby| O tgsngZvi G-K_vU evi evi Nti Nti AvmtQ
gv`vi tFzi| mwZ`B ZvB| AtbK gZji Qvqv Ambevhtve ctot AvtQ
Avgvi mgMORxetbi Dci| tQvUtejv t`tK mevR dmos-Gi gZi, Pvtgj x
epvi vbtLur msev`, AveYj gZi, wvvti ci wvtfvM, Avsji gZi| Ktnvij i
GB fvqen Ae`v`meB AmbevhtgZi Abtfe Avgvi GB vbtm½ Rxeb
cEvtv| iv`vi Avtjv`vj thb dvitq hv`Q, eo eo MvQ`vj Avtjv AvawitZ
`uotq AvtQ vbtka gZi tPZvvi gtZv| nvmcvZvtj vbtRtK gtb ntjv GK
AvMŠK| tKb Ggb gtb ntjv Avgvi! Ktnvij wK Avgvi tKD bq! Avgvi
Rb` hv` tKvbtv wUutdUv Avtjv tKv`v _vtK, Zte Zv ntjv Ktnvij i
tctQ| Zey ZvtK tkvftbi nvZ, Ambevht`tZi ctot tittL Pij Gvjv!

tKb wbtRtK eÇ tek tegvrbv gtb nwQj mevi gvtS! fvej Avi
DĒi ,tjv wbtRi gvtSB LjRtZ _vtK tivl'j |

17.

wewQbzv, wōj Zv Avi wbtm½Zv w`tq tgvovtbn kixi UvtK tUtbn tUtbn iv`wi
GK cvtk etm _vtK tivl'j | ivZ tetotQ | tjtki cvo t_tK gvbtliv
we`vq wbtq QfU hvf`Q ewoi w`tk | GK c`vtKU wvMvtiU wKbj tivl'j | -
ävZv Avi AÜKvtii tfZi w`tq tntU hvf`Q PKtjU wetμZv, wvMvtiU
wetμZv, wfvLwi, gvZvj, tek`v | GKUv wfvLwi Gtm cqmvi Rb`nvZ cvtZ |
NbrfZ AÜKvtii MtF`evZvfm tftm Avtm Kov ZrgvK Avi MuRvq wgvkZ
MÜ | Aí equm GKRB t`ncmwii Yx Gtm mvgtb `wovq | tivl'jii gv_v Avi
Kvtbi tfZiUv tFu-tFu Kti l'v | tqtqUv Zvi kixix gy`w`tq cKvk Kti
Zvi AvnYvb, bwf wpti tZto Avtm thŠbZvi AmZkh` | tqtqUv tVutU Dnk
t`q inm`gq nwm | tivl'jii it³i tfZi tLjv Kti GK Ae`vgZ
wecbzv | GKUv AtPbv bvix-kixi Zvi Mvtq nvZ tevjvq, tqtqUv tivl'jii
nvZwtk wbtq thtZ Pvq Zvi mYwVZ `#bi Dcti thLvtb eo Mjvi ewDR
Avi eł tmtU itqtQ AvtUv fvtel | tivl'jii kixi tRtM _vtK, gMtRi tfZi
itq _vtK AÜKvi kxZj Zv | mviv kixi Kwš-Avi gvLvi gta` hšYv wbtq
tivl'j DfV `wovq | tqtqUv Zvi tcQtb tcQtb Avtm | tivl'j `Z cv Pvj vq |
tqtqUv tcQtb cto _vtK GKv GKv | evmvq wdti tivl'j tUi cvq li
tgvvBj tclvbw nwm tqt | mvivvZ tRtM t_tK QmetZ ewK t_tK
hvl qv bxj iswtk Avt`-Avt`-AwktZ _vtK tm | tftvii w`tk Ngvevi tPov
Kti Ng Avtm bv | GtKevti Dj ½ ntq wbtRi kixi gta` tRtM _vKv
`Zwtk wbtq ev_i`tg hvq | kixi mvevb Ntl | nvZ wlvcl Kti l'v |
wfta cvq | wbtRtK tKvYvmm Rši gtZv gtb nq | it³i PjvPj tetot
AtPbv ntq l'v kixi | tivl'j Zvi Ašb`wZ Av`tb wbtRtK Rymj tq cyotq
mg`-wlv`Mō Zv Avi e`ZvtK fjj thtZ Pvq `tgnbtbi ga` w`tq | Avnv
AvZwZ! hvi tKvtbn cŁZØx tbB | th wbtRB wbtRi Avqbn, gntZ`fvej
tivl'j |

`xN`Qq gym AÁvZevtmi ci GKw`b tgšvgZvi wKvbrq tivl'jii GKwU wPw
Gj | tgšvgZv we`šq cotZ _vKj tmB wPw—

tgšvgZv,

tKgb AvtQb! Avgvi wPw tctq nqtZv fvetQb, GB A`mZ gvbywU Avevi
tKb! wbtRtK wbtq hLb RuUj gb`wEjK msKtUi ga` t_tK cpi`xvti i
ct_ hvlv KiwQ, ZLb GKevi gtb ntjv, AšZ GKwUevi Ktnwj tK Rvbtbn
DwPZ wQj, tmw`b tKb ivftm D`vmbZv wbtq XvKv tQto cvvj tq
GtmQjvg! hLb mef`mx Dbw`bv wbtq tSrtov nvlqv Gtm AvQto coj
Avgvt`i `vfwek Rxełbi Qf`, tmB Awbevhw`cwi Yvg t`tL Awvg Amy`ntq
Nti etmQjvg tek KtqKwU w`b | tmj tclvbw nwm tqt wMtqQj, tmw`b
ivtZ `qvi nvmcvZvj t_tK tdivi ct_B | evmvq `gex Rxełbi gta` etm
Ktnwj tK wbtq evi evi tftewQ weivgnb fvebv | Zvi fvtjvevmtK Abfve
KiwQ wš`QfZ cviwQ bv ZvtK | evL`vnxb hšYvq QUdu KtiwQ—μgvMZ |
Rxełbi cēj NwYp gta` tUi tctqQjvg GB we`šqKi fvtjvevmvi, GB
te`bvqZvi, GB ZxeZvi | Nti etm etm tmB KtqKwU w`b tek wKQyQwe
AwKjvg, ZvtZ itqtQ Avgvi Ae`³ hšYv, ZB tPrtLi Rj, gZ ü`q Avi
kb`Zvi cUfwg |

Zvi ci GKw`b wv`vš-wbjvg XvKv tQto Ptj hve | evmv Avi evejj `wqZi
dwd-AvšfK w`tq GKevi `qvi nvmcvZvtj thtq Ktnwj i tLuR wbjvg |
tLuR wbtq RvbtZ cvjvg tm wKQyUv my`ntqtQ, ewK wPwKrmv t`tki evBti
nte | Lp t`LtZ Bf`Q KtiwQj ZvtK, ZvB axi cvtq Zvi tKwbtbi w`tk
GwMtq tMjvg | Zvi tetwi cvtk ivLv wQj úBj tPqvi, weQvbrq mv`v cwi i
gtZv Njgtq wQj Ktnwj | Zvi Kcvtj Dci GKlvbv nvZ ctowQj cvtk
etm _vKv tkvftbi | tkvftbi gta` GKmt`_j wfs l tKqwis-Gi GK
wgvj Z ifc t`Ljvg | t`Ljvg `fUv AvZwi cvi`úwi K wote`btk, thLvtb
GtK Ab`tk mv`R Kti Zj tQ | GKevi gtb ntjv, l'v i cvtk wMtq eim,
ci ftYB gtb ntjv, bv, GKgnZ`Avi l Lvtb _vKv wK nte bv |

GLvfb mgy'cvti Gtm itqoQ| thLvfb etm GB wPwU wj LuQ, GB RvqMwUtk etj Mzvgvqi Pi| ^mKZ Rfo itqfQ Pcj jvj KuKoviv| cvfkB itqfQ tjei Pi Avi dvZivi eb| dvZivi eb t_ik Lp KvQB my'ietbi mxgvbv| mxgvbv wK weP^ e'vcvi, gvbtli t^t^B tnvK Avi cKwZi t^t^B tnvK| GLvfb teSxgw`tii cvfk itqfQ ivLvBb mxc0vtqi emevm| Zvt`i mv_ Avgvi Lp five| GLvbKvi GKRB Wv^vi I Avgvi eUz ntq tMfQb| Dwb Avgvi wmbqi wQj b tgmWtkj covi mgq| gvtS gvtS Dbvi evstjvZ _wK| Avgvi One AvKvi me e'e^v Kti w`tqfQb Dbvi i'tgi cvtki GKwU i'tg| GLvfb me Mwie tivMx`i gvtS Dwb AvfQb Qvqvef^i gtZv| gvtS gvtS wR^ Pti i'tq _wK| bvitKj mwi Avi SvD etb i'tq i'tq ZbqZvi Avoh^wR^b Pj hvB| cKwZi wR^Zvi mv_ wgtj hvq, gtbi wR^Zv, mgfM^ wR^Zv| mgf` i tXD Gtm fwmfQ wbtq hvq tej vfwgtK GKUzGKUzKti| Avi gtb Kwi tq t`q— tKvfb wKQB ^vqx bq, tKvfb m^uKB Pevs-bq| bxj vKvfkI wgtk _vK tmB kb^Zvi is| GLvfb GtmB h_v_ ^cagK ntq DVtZ tctiwQ Awg| tPvL Lfj, tPvL efr μgvMZ t`Lv, UKtiv UKtiv Kti t`Lvi gta` w`tq wek^pvt^i gj mZ^wUtk D^mZ ntZ t`LwQ| bvi x, wbmM^Avi cKwZtk t`Lz tctiwQ GKB mij ti Lvq| GLb gtbi tfZi Avi tKvfb wKQj B Avj v`v Kti tKvfb is fbB| cwl, mvc, AUKvi, nwi Y, kuj eb, SvDeb, A'vivi v^c^, Pu`, N^y mgy^, tej vfwg, Rj, ^P^, wPZv, K^nwj, wR^Zv— meB AvfQ wgtj wgtk GK ntq| GB cig kb^Zvi tevai ci Avi wKQB AcY^_vK bv| e^Ki gta` c0^vi gtZv GB kb^Zvi Mvb wbtq AwQ| K^nwj tk ej teb, tkvfbtk fvtj vtefm m^x ntZ| Avgvi XvKvi AvKv One ,tj v ZvtK wte`b Kij vg| Avgvi Rb` _vKK GB bZb c_, GB wtk^ engvbZv—thLvfb `wotq t`Lz cvB `i Acw_`ei is|

tkI vewa fvtj v_vKb|

tivij